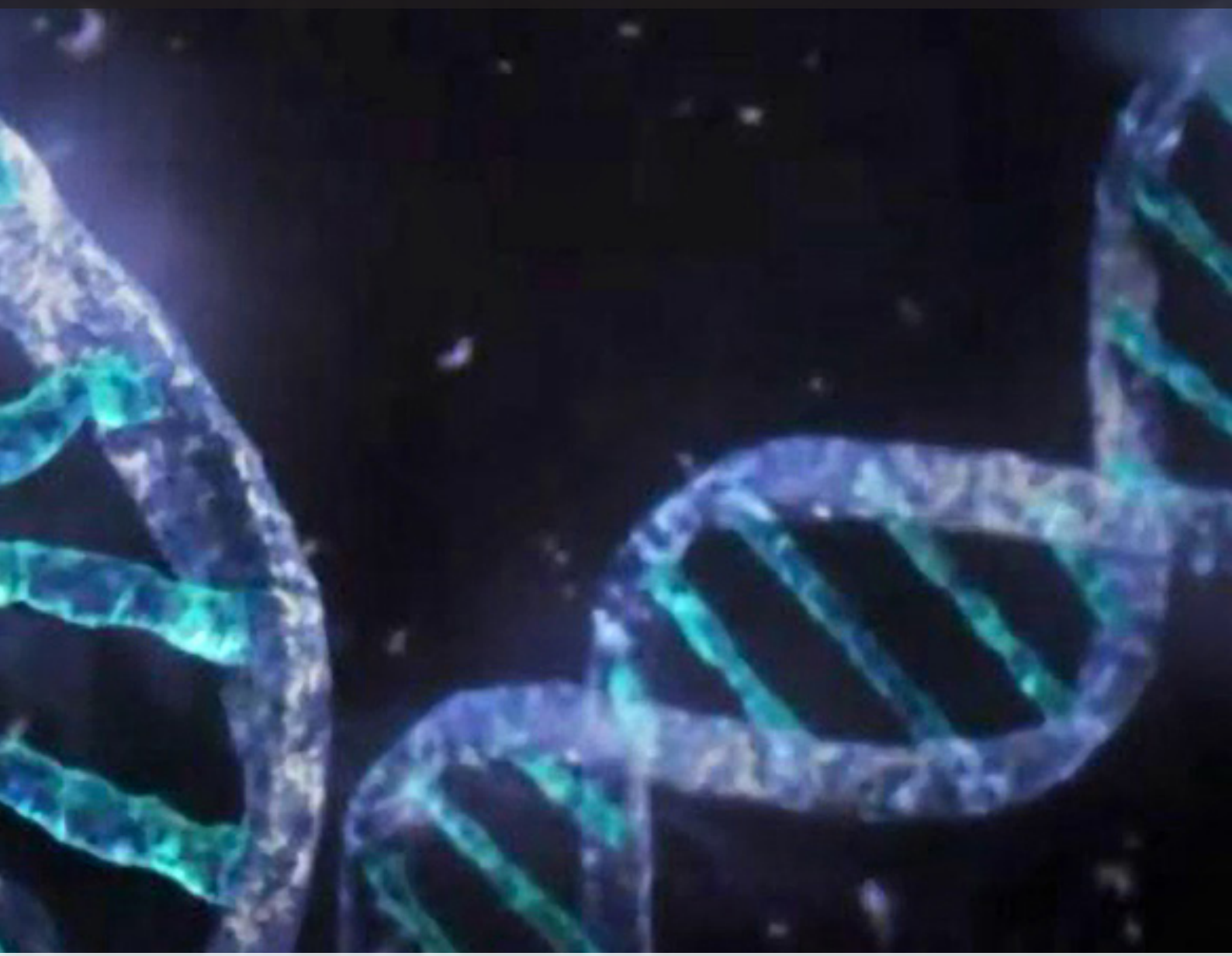
INHIBITING PARP AS A STRATEGIC TARGET IN CANCER

EDITED BY: Christina Annunziata and Kristin Zorn
PUBLISHED IN: Frontiers in Oncology



frontiers Research Topics

frontiers

ISSN 1664-8714
ISBN 978-2-88919-955-6
DOI 10.3389/978-2-88919-955-6

About Frontiers

Frontiers is more than just an open-access publisher of scholarly articles: it is a pioneering approach to the world of academia, radically improving the way scholarly research is managed. The grand vision of Frontiers is a world where all people have an equal opportunity to seek, share and generate knowledge. Frontiers provides immediate and permanent online open access to all its publications, but this alone is not enough to realize our grand goals.

Frontiers Journal Series

The Frontiers Journal Series is a multi-tier and interdisciplinary set of open-access, online journals, promising a paradigm shift from the current review, selection and dissemination processes in academic publishing. All Frontiers journals are driven by researchers for researchers; therefore, they constitute a service to the scholarly community. At the same time, the Frontiers Journal Series operates on a revolutionary invention, the tiered publishing system, initially addressing specific communities of scholars, and gradually climbing up to broader public understanding, thus serving the interests of the lay society, too.

Dedication to quality

Each Frontiers article is a landmark of the highest quality, thanks to genuinely collaborative interactions between authors and review editors, who include some of the world's best academicians. Research must be certified by peers before entering a stream of knowledge that may eventually reach the public - and shape society; therefore, Frontiers only applies the most rigorous and unbiased reviews.
Frontiers revolutionizes research publishing by freely delivering the most outstanding research, evaluated with no bias from both the academic and social point of view.
By applying the most advanced information technologies, Frontiers is catapulting scholarly publishing into a new generation.

What are Frontiers Research Topics?

Frontiers Research Topics are very popular trademarks of the Frontiers Journals Series: they are collections of at least ten articles, all centered on a particular subject. With their unique mix of varied contributions from Original Research to Review Articles, Frontiers Research Topics unify the most influential researchers, the latest key findings and historical advances in a hot research area! Find out more on how to host your own Frontiers Research Topic or contribute to one as an author by contacting the Frontiers Editorial Office: **researchtopics@frontiersin.org**

INHIBITING PARP AS A STRATEGIC TARGET IN CANCER

Topic Editors:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA
Kristin Zorn, University of Arkansas for Medical Sciences, USA

Damage to the DNA double helix - Image by NASA

Poly-ADP ribose polymerase (PARP) proteins are critical mediators of DNA repair. Many traditional anti-cancer chemotherapy agents overwhelm a cell's ability to repair DNA damage in order to kill proliferating malignant cells. Recent evidence suggests that cancers within and across tissue types have specific defects in DNA repair pathways, and that these defects may predispose for sensitivity and resistance to various classes of cytotoxic agents. Breast, ovarian and other cancers develop in the setting of inherited DNA repair deficiency, and these cancers may be more sensitive to cytotoxic agents that induce DNA strand breaks, as well as to inhibitors of PARP activity. A series of recent clinical trials has tested whether PARP inhibitors can achieve synthetic lethality in hereditary DNA repair-deficient tumors. At the current time, mutation of BRCA serves as a potential, but not comprehensive, biomarker to predict response to PARP inhibitor therapy. Mechanisms of resistance to PARP inhibitors are only recently being uncovered. Future studies seek to identify sporadic cancers that harbor genomic instability rendering susceptibility to PARP inhibitors that compound lethal DNA damage.

Citation: Annunziata, C., Zorn, K., eds. (2016). Inhibiting PARP as a Strategic Target in Cancer. Lausanne: Frontiers Media. doi: 10.3389/978-2-88919-955-6

Table of Contents

frontiers in Oncology

EDITORIAL
published: 15 April 2016
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2016.00091

Editorial: Inhibiting PARP as a Strategic Target in Cancer

Kristin K. Zorn[1]* *and Christina M. Annunziata*[2]

[1] Department of Obstetrics and Gyencology and Divison of Genetics, University of Arkansas for Medical Sciences, Little Rock, AR, USA, [2] National Cancer Institute, Bethesda, MD, USA

Keywords: PARP inhibitors, poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase, DNA repair, PARP-1, BRCA1 protein, cancer therapy

The Editorial on the Research Topic

Inhibiting PARP as a Strategic Target in Cancer

When Christina Annunziata and I embarked on guest editing an e-journal about poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors for cancer therapy, our goal was to capture how one of the most promising, rationally developed therapies had become increasingly complex in clinical use. We recruited an outstanding group of researchers to help in this effort. We organize their contributions into two broad categories, those with a more basic science approach and those with a more clinical approach, although these are not without overlap.

Beginning with the more mechanistic contributions, "The Elephant and the Blind Men: Making Sense of PARP Inhibitors in Homologous Recombination Deficient Tumor Cells" by De Lorenzo et al. provides an excellent review of the main models proposed to explain the synthetic lethality seen with PARP inhibition and deficiency in homologous recombination. Limitations of the models are highlighted, along with the potential impact that our knowledge gaps might have on clinical application of PARP inhibition. This article provides the groundwork for critical consideration of the other papers in this compilation.

In "Strategic Combination of DNA Damaging Agent and PARP Inhibitor Results in Enhanced Cytotoxicity," Horton and Wilson describe using a mouse embryonic fibroblast cell culture model to better understand how PARP-1 inhibition impacts cell killing in combination with various chemotherapeutic agents. They report that the chemistry of the DNA repair intermediate that is formed is critical to PARP inhibitor-induced sensitization. This level of detail complements that presented by Steffen et al. who contributed "Structural Implications for Selective Targeting of PARPs." The authors delve into the question of whether PARP inhibition should be targeted to all PARPs through binding to conserved regions or more selective in targeting specific PARPs. The answer has the potential to impact both PARP inhibitor effectiveness and toxicity.

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase enzymes are most widely recognized for their roles in single-strand DNA repair, especially when complementing the double-strand repair that is dependent on BRCA proteins. It is important to realize, however, that the PARP enzymes have other functions in the cell. In "Beyond DNA Repair: Additional Functions of PARP-1 in Cancer," Weaver and Yang broaden our focus on PARP inhibition from the typically discussed DNA damage response to other processes, such as inflammation, angiogenesis, cellular metabolism, and cell death, that are critical to cancer biology. This information helps interpret some side effects of the PARP inhibitors in the clinic and hints at pathways to co-target in the future. In the group of more clinical contributions, Shah et al. build on this theme by discussing the clinical impact of our lack of complete understanding of the mechanism of action of PARP inhibitors in their contribution, "PARP Inhibitors in Cancer Therapy: Magic Bullets but Moving Targets."

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Giuseppe Giaccone, Georgetown University, USA

Reviewed by:
Yun Dai, Virginia Commonwealth University, USA

***Correspondence:**
Kristin K. Zorn
kkzorn@uams.edu

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology

Received: *09 February 2016*
Accepted: *29 March 2016*
Published: *15 April 2016*

Citation:
Zorn KK and Annunziata CM (2016) Editorial: Inhibiting PARP as a Strategic Target in Cancer. Front. Oncol. 6:91. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2016.00091

Key perspectives on the clinical development process of PARP inhibitor development unfold in additional articles included in the compilation. Ricks et al. discuss the development of PARP inhibitors from the perspective of the US Food and Drug Administration. In "Successes and Challenges of PARP Inhibitors in Cancer Therapy," they provide insight into the regulatory aspects of the development process from the phase 0 veliparib trial to the current approval of olaparib for limited clinical use. Adding to this series, Burgess and Puhalla discuss clinical trials from their perspective as academic physicians. They have contributed an in-depth review of the use of PARP inhibitors in clinical trials to date in breast and ovarian cancer. Their review in "BRCA 1/2-Mutation Related and Sporadic Breast and Ovarian Cancers: More Alike than Different" provides a window into the biologic factors that might influence response to PARP inhibition. Additional detail is teased out, with relevance to women's malignancies, in "The Role of PARP Inhibitors in the Treatment of Gynecologic Malignancies." Here, Reinbolt and Hays review the data on the use of PARP inhibitors in ovarian, endometrial, and cervical cancer, and discuss their vision regarding future directions for their development. O'Sullivan et al. provide a complementary direction in "Beyond Breast and Ovarian Cancers: PARP Inhibitors for BRCA Mutation-Associated and BRCA-Like Solid Tumors." Importantly, they broaden potential application with respect to tumor type, but focus on the molecular aspects that may help optimize PARP inhibitor use in a defined patient population. Specifically, these authors review the data for PARP inhibitor use in solid tumors other than breast and ovarian cancer, helping to frame the potential for expanded use in the future.

This collection of articles addresses the role of PARP inhibition in cancer therapy, from both basic science and clinical research perspectives. The integration of bench and bedside aspects is vital for moving the field forward to the most efficacious use of these agents. While our knowledge of PARP inhibitors has grown substantially in a relatively short amount of time, critical issues, such as mechanisms of action, appropriate therapeutic combinations, limiting short- and long-term toxicity, and defining the ideal patient population, remain to be resolved. We have compiled these articles to stimulate thoughts and discussion regarding this promising line of therapy, and expedite the successful application to patients.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

All authors listed have made substantial, direct, and intellectual contribution to the work, and approved it for publication.

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 11 September 2013
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00228

The elephant and the blind men: making sense of PARP inhibitors in homologous recombination deficient tumor cells

Silvana B. De Lorenzo[1†], Anand G. Patel[1,2†], Rachel M. Hurley[2] and Scott H. Kaufmann[1,2]*

[1] *Division of Oncology Research, Mayo Clinic, Rochester, MN, USA*
[2] *Department of Molecular Pharmacology and Experimental Therapeutics, Mayo Clinic, Rochester, MN, USA*

Edited by:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA

Reviewed by:
Marco Barchi, University of Rome Tor Vergata, Italy
Michael J. Metzger, Columbia University, USA

***Correspondence:**
Scott H. Kaufmann, Division of Oncology Research, Mayo Clinic, Gonda 19-212, 200 First Street, SW, Rochester, MN 55905, USA
e-mail: kaufmann.scott@mayo.edu

† Silvana B. De Lorenzo and Anand G. Patel have contributed equally to this work.

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 (PARP1) is an important component of the base excision repair (BER) pathway as well as a regulator of homologous recombination (HR) and non-homologous end-joining (NHEJ). Previous studies have demonstrated that treatment of HR-deficient cells with PARP inhibitors results in stalled and collapsed replication forks. Consequently, HR-deficient cells are extremely sensitive to PARP inhibitors. Several explanations have been advanced to explain this so-called synthetic lethality between HR deficiency and PARP inhibition: (i) reduction of BER activity leading to enhanced DNA double-strand breaks, which accumulate in the absence of HR; (ii) trapping of inhibited PARP1 at sites of DNA damage, which prevents access of other repair proteins; (iii) failure to initiate HR by poly(ADP-ribose) polymer-dependent BRCA1 recruitment; and (iv) activation of the NHEJ pathway, which selectively induces error-prone repair in HR-deficient cells. Here we review evidence regarding these various explanations for the ability of PARP inhibitors to selectively kill HR-deficient cancer cells and discuss their potential implications.

Keywords: PARP inhibitor, synthetic lethality, non-homologous end joining, homologous recombination, BRCA1, BRCA2, ovarian cancer, breast cancer

INTRODUCTION

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors are currently undergoing extensive testing as potential anticancer agents (1–13). These drugs were initially developed as modulating agents that could enhance the cytotoxicity of DNA damaging treatments such as ionizing radiation and temozolomide (1, 12, 14). Interest in these agents was heightened by the demonstration that *BRCA1*- and *BRCA2*- (*BRCA1/2*-) mutant cancer cells are selectively killed by single-agent PARP inhibitor treatment (15, 16). Consistent with these preclinical observations, the PARP inhibitor olaparib has exhibited substantial single-agent activity in *BRCA1/2*-mutant breast and ovarian cancer (17–21). Nonetheless, fewer than 50% of patients with *BRCA1/2*-mutant cancers respond to these drugs, raising important questions about identifying patients most likely to derive benefit from PARP inhibition (22, 23). With this in mind, extensive efforts have been directed at further refining the mechanism of cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors and elucidating mechanisms of resistance.

To provide a context for discussing the selective killing of BRCA1/2-deficient cells by PARP inhibitors, we first briefly outline what is known about the PARP family of enzymes and the repair of DNA double-strand breaks. We then describe and discuss four models that have been proposed to account for the selective killing of homologous recombination (HR)-deficient cells by PARP inhibitors.

PARPs: A FAMILY OF ADP-RIBOSYLTRANSFERASES

The molecular biology and biochemistry of the PARP family of ADP-ribosyltransferases have been extensively reviewed elsewhere (24–33) and will only briefly be summarized here. Originally described in the 1960s (34–36), PARP1 is the founding member of a family of enzymes (37, 38) that transfer ADP-ribose moieties from the dinucleotide NAD^+ to polypeptide acceptors, thereby catalyzing either mono- or poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation of polypeptide substrates (24, 39, 40). Although 18 members of the PARP family have been identified in mammalian cells (24, 25), only 6 are known to synthesize poly(ADP-ribose) polymers (1, 25, 41). Three of these family members, PARP1, PARP2, and PARP3, have been implicated in DNA repair (31). Of these, PARP1 is the most abundant (up to 10^6 copies/nucleus) and has been shown to play critical roles in DNA repair, epigenetic modification of chromatin, regulation of genomic stability, modulation of cellular energy pools, the regulation of transcription, and a distinct form of cell death termed parthanatos (25–32, 42).

Although other PARPs might play an important role in the response to PARP inhibitors (43), existing models of PARP inhibitor-induced cytotoxicity emphasize the role of PARP1. Moreover, despite the well-established effects of PARP1 modulation on transcription (28), chromatin structure (26, 28, 44), and energy metabolism (1, 30, 33), current explanations for the lethality of PARP inhibition in HR-deficient cells focus solely on the role of PARP1 in DNA repair.

In response to certain types of DNA damage – particularly DNA nicks and double-strand breaks – PARP1 catalytic activity increases as much as 500-fold (41, 45, 46). This activation reflects a recently described conformational change that is transmitted from the DNA binding domains at the N-terminus of the PARP1 molecule through intervening domains to the catalytic domain at the

C-terminus, resulting in altered alignment of critical residues in the active site (41, 47, 48). Once activated, PARP1 adds poly(ADP-ribose) moieties to a wide range of nuclear proteins, including histones, topoisomerases, and other non-histone chromatin proteins, although PARP1 itself is the major protein that is covalently modified (41, 49). The resulting poly(ADP-ribose) polymers not only alter the function of the covalently modified proteins (49–52), but also serve as a new binding site for other nuclear proteins (32, 41, 53–55).

Through this ability to synthesize poly(ADP-ribose) polymer, which covalently or non-covalently interacts with a variety of nuclear proteins, PARP1 contributes to a number of different steps in DNA damage response pathways. In its most extensively studied role, PARP1 is essential for base excision repair (BER) (56–58), a process involving the removal of a single damaged base and subsequent restoration of DNA integrity (59, 60). After recruitment to the damaged DNA, PARP1 recruits the scaffolding protein X-ray cross complementing protein 1 (XRCC1) (57, 61), which in turn binds to various BER proteins, bringing together a variety of components required for efficient repair of different base lesions (59, 62).

The involvement of PARP1 in DNA repair is not limited to XRCC1 recruitment during BER. PARP1 has also been reported to play a critical role in HR (63–65), including recruitment of MRE11 and NBS1 to DNA double-strand breaks (66), and to competitively inhibit the classical non-homologous end-joining (NHEJ) pathway by preventing Ku binding to free DNA ends (67). In addition, PARP1 plays a critical role in restarting replication forks that stall as a consequence of nucleotide depletion or collisions with bulky lesions (68–71). Any or all of these roles of PARP1 in DNA repair might be important in understanding the cellular effects of PARP inhibitors.

HOMOLOGOUS RECOMBINATION

In order to understand the models that currently describe the action of PARP inhibitors in HR-deficient cells, we also briefly review the process of HR itself. When DNA double-strand breaks form, two pathways compete to repair them (**Figure 1**): HR, which is a high fidelity pathway, and NHEJ, which is error-prone. According to current understanding (60, 72, 73), the HR pathway is activated when components of the MRN (MRE11/Rad50/Nbs1) complex bind to DNA double-strand breaks. In brief, Nbs1 brings its binding partners MRE11 and Rad50 to the nucleus, where the complex binds to double strand breaks (74). This MRN complex then recruits phosphorylated CtIP, which activates the exonuclease activity of MRE11 (75–78). After activated MRE11 resects one strand of the DNA to generate relatively short 3′ single-stranded DNA (ssDNA) tails, two different exonucleases, ExoI and DNA2, extend the single-stranded tails to a length of several thousand basepairs by continuing the resection (79, 80). The resulting ssDNA is rapidly bound by the ssDNA binding protein replication protein A (RPA), which is then replaced by Rad51 to form a nucleofilament as described in greater detail below. This Rad51-ssDNA complex facilitates homology searching and invasion of the ssDNA into homologous duplex DNA sequences of its sister chromatid. Once the resected ends are annealed to complementary strands, intervening sequence is synthesized using the intact strand as a template and ligated into place (81).

A critical step in the HR pathway is the loading of Rad51 onto ssDNA. This step is the culmination of a long series of reactions (**Figure 1**) that are triggered in response to DNA damage (72, 82). Once the MRN complex binds to DNA double-strand breaks, it also recruits and activates the DNA damage-activated kinase ATM, resulting in ATM autophosphorylation followed by sequential phosphorylation and recruitment of the histone variant H2AX, the "mediator" (scaffold) protein MDC-1, and several other proteins, including the tumor suppressor protein BRCA1, to sites of DNA damage (73, 82). Partner and localizer of BRCA2 (PALB2) binds to the C-terminus of BRCA1 and N-terminus of BRCA2, creating a bridge to recruit BRCA2 to sites of DNA damage. BRCA2 then binds phosphorylated Rad51, targeting active Rad51 to the ssDNA (83).

This entire HR process is tightly linked to cell cycle progression in multiple ways (84). First, BRCA2 and Rad51 are only expressed in S and G2 phases of the cell cycle, making HR impossible in G1 (76). Second, the cyclin-dependent kinase CDK2, which is active primarily at the G1/S transition and in S phase, catalyzes a priming phosphorylation of CtIP that is required before DNA damage can induce CtIP binding to MRN and subsequent MRE11-initiated end resection (85, 86). Finally, G0 and G1 cells have not replicated their DNA and, therefore, lack sister chromatids that provide homologous sequences for HR.

HR DEFICIENCY DEFINES CERTAIN MALIGNANCIES

The complex HR process can be interrupted at any of a number of steps. In particular, HR fails to occur efficiently if genes encoding components of the MRN complex, CtIP, ATM, MDC-1, H2AX, PALB2, BRCA1, BRCA2, or Rad51 are silenced or mutated at critical residues. Mutations that disable these proteins, as well as other participants in the HR process, are often found in cancers (73). In high-grade serous ovarian cancer, for example, *BRCA1* and *BRCA2* mutations are found in roughly 15% of cases, with mutations in another dozen or more HR genes found in an additional 10–15% of cases (87–89). While some of these mutations are familial, as many as half appear to be sporadic (89, 90). These mutations and the resulting genomic instability are a hallmark of high-grade serous ovarian cancer (90). Likewise, mutations in *BRCA1, BRCA2, PALB2*, and other components with the HR pathway are common in familial and certain subtypes of sporadic breast cancer, particularly triple negative breast cancer (91–93). *PTEN* is deleted or silenced in over 50% of endometrial cancers and a substantial fraction of glioblastomas and prostate cancers (94–97).

Early studies found that BRCA1- or BRCA2-deficient cells are hypersensitive to PARP inhibitors (15, 16). In particular, cells lacking BRCA1 or BRCA2 were more susceptible to PARP inhibitor-induced apoptosis and showed more profound growth inhibition when treated as xenografts in nude mice (15, 16). Subsequent investigation demonstrated that cells deficient in other HR components, including NBS1, ATM, ATR, Chk1, Chk2, Rad51, Rad54, FANCD2, FANCA, PALB2, or FANCC, are also hypersensitive to PARP inhibitors (98–100). Moreover, cells lacking the lipid phosphatase PTEN were shown to be deficient in Rad51 expression (101, 102), also leading to PARP inhibitor sensitivity

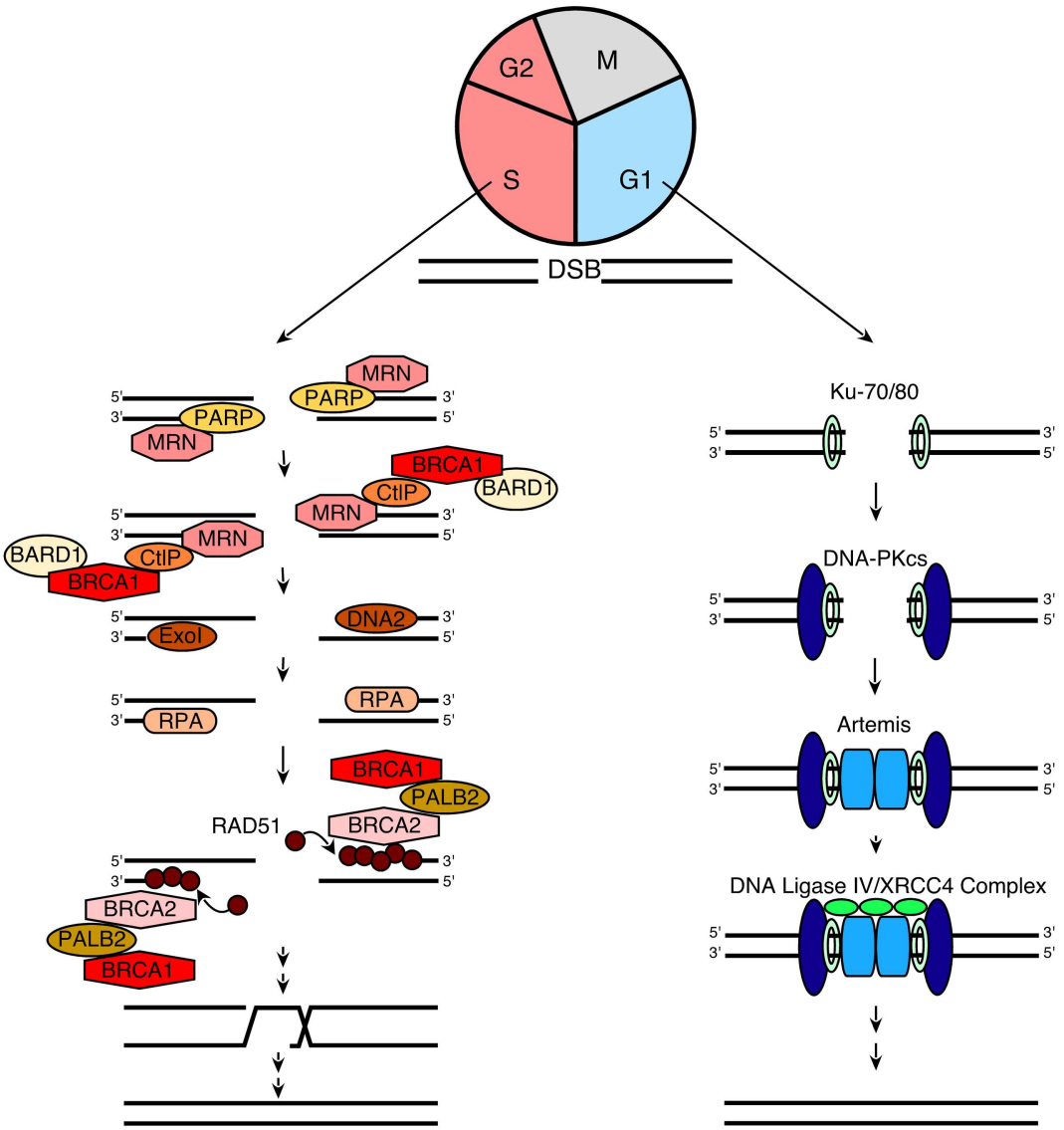


FIGURE 1 | A simplified model for NHEJ and HR. When a DNA double-strand break (DSB) occurs during G1, it is repaired via NHEJ (right). This process involves the following steps: (1) the Ku70/80 heterodimer detects and binds to the DSB; (2) Ku70/80 bound to the DSB recruits DNA-PKcs; (3) DNA-PKcs undergoes autophosphorylation, favoring the processing of DNA ends by Artemis; and (4) the XRCC4/DNA ligase IV complex ligates the processed DNA ends. Additional details regarding NHEJ can be found in refs (109–111). In contrast, when a DSB occurs during the S and G2 phases of the cell cycle, repair occurs preferentially via the HR pathway (left), which involves the following steps: (1) PARP1 binds to the DSB (48) and competes with Ku binding to DNA ends (67); (2) the MRN complex is recruited (66) to the DSB (together with CtIP and BRCA1/BARD1) and mediates the initial stages of DSB resection; (3) extensive end resection is catalyzed by EXO1 and DNA2/BLM (79, 80), resulting in long stretches of ssDNA; (4) this ssDNA is coated by RPA; (5) the BRCA2/PALB2/BRCA1 complex facilitates replacement of RPA with Rad51 (73, 81); (6) RAD51 filaments induce strand invasion into homologous DNA sequences; (7) DNA polymerization occurs using the sister chromatid as a template; and (8) resolution of the resulting complexes produces an exact copy of the template where the DSB was generated. Additional details of the HR process can be found in Refs. (60, 72, 73).

(102). Accordingly, the demonstration that PARP inhibitors are active, relatively non-toxic anticancer agents (17–21) led to substantial enthusiasm for developing these agents to treat a variety of neoplasms that exhibit HR deficiency.

Given the tantalizing preclinical and early clinical activity of PARP inhibitors in HR-deficient tumors, there has also been substantial interest in inducing a state of temporary HR deficiency in hopes of sensitizing cancers that lack inactivating mutations in the Fanconi anemia (FA)/HR pathway. Previous studies have demonstrated that this can be accomplished by treating cells with epidermal growth factor receptor inhibitors (103) or cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors (104), which promote BRCA1 trafficking from the nucleus to the cytoplasm; phosphatidylinositol-3 kinase inhibitors, which downregulate Rad51 (105) or BRCA1 and

BRCA2 (106); ATR inhibitors, which diminish replication stress-induced activation of cell cycle checkpoints and repair (107), or even possibly PARP inhibitors themselves (108). Whether this pharmacological inhibition of HR will sensitize cancer cells in the clinical setting as effectively as inactivating mutations in FA/HR pathway genes remains to be determined.

NHEJ AS AN ALTERNATIVE MECHANISM OF DNA REPAIR

In addition to HR, which is a high fidelity repair process, cells also can employ the more error-prone NHEJ pathway to repair double-strand breaks. In essence, NHEJ is a process that detects free DNA ends, trims incompatible DNA, and directly ligates the double helix to restore DNA integrity (**Figure 1**). As reviewed elsewhere (109–111), this process involves initial binding of the Ku70/Ku80 heterodimer to free DNA ends, resulting in recruitment of the large serine/threonine kinase DNA-PKcs. Once bound to the DNA terminus, DNA-PKcs phosphorylates itself as well as a number of enzymes that can process DNA ends, including the nuclease Artemis, polynucleotide kinase phosphorylase, and DNA polymerases. Finally, the DNA ends are ligated by the DNA ligase IV/XRCC4 complex. Because cells in G1 lack both the DNA substrate and much of the protein machinery required for HR, NHEJ is the major pathway used for DNA double-strand break repair during G0 and G1. Moreover, this pathway is thought to play a major role in DNA repair when HR is impaired.

Previous studies have demonstrated that the NHEJ pathway is regulated in a number of ways. First, a complex containing the large scaffolding protein 53BP1 and its binding partner Rif1 inhibits accumulation of BRCA1 and the HR regulator CtIP at sites of DNA damage, thereby facilitating NHEJ in preference to HR (112–115). Second, ATM-mediated phosphorylation modulates the activity of the NHEJ nuclease Artemis (111). Third, Ku70, Ku80, and DNA-PKcs have all been previously identified as binding partners of poly(ADP-ribose) polymer (pADPr) (54, 57); and more recent studies suggest that other NHEJ components such as XRCC4 and Artemis also interact with pADPr (55). Additional studies have indicated that pADPr inhibits the NHEJ pathway, providing a starting point for one of the models describing the cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors (15, 116).

CHOICE BETWEEN HR AND NHEJ

Several factors determine whether a DNA double-strand break is repaired by HR or NHEJ (117, 118). The lack of BRCA2, Rad51, and a suitable sister chromatid as a template prevent HR during the G0 and G1 phases of the cell cycle. During S and G2 phases, on the other hand, there is a competition between HR and NHEJ. For example, Ku70 and Ku80 binding impairs double-strand break end resection, whereas resection prevents binding of the Ku70/Ku80 complex (119, 120). Additional studies have shown that MRN plays a primary role in removing or displacing Ku from DNA ends to allow resection to take place. When damage occurs during the G1 phase of the cell cycle, the 53BP1/Rif1 complex restricts CtIP recruitment and stimulation of MRE11-mediated resection as described above, thereby facilitating NHEJ (112–115). During the S and G2 phases of the cell cycle, on the other hand, Rif1 is inhibited by a BRCA1-CtIP complex, allowing HR to occur. These competing interactions illustrate the complexity of processes that regulate DNA repair and provide an explanation for the observation that mechanisms involved in DNA double-strand break repair shift from NHEJ to HR during S phase (121).

CURRENT EXPLANATIONS FOR THE SELECTIVE CYTOTOXICITY OF PARP INHIBITORS IN HR-DEFICIENT CELLS

The seminal observation that PARP inhibitors selectively kill *BRCA1/2*-deficient cells in preclinical models (15, 16) was rapidly followed by the demonstration that PARP inhibitors exhibit clinical activity against *BRCA1/2*-mutant tumors (17–20). At least four different explanations have been advanced to explain this so-called synthetic lethality.

BER INHIBITION

Because PARP1 plays a critical role in BER (122, 123), initial explanations for the ability of PARP inhibitors to selectively kill HR-deficient cells focused on the interplay between BER and HR. According to this classical view [**Figure 2A**, see also Ref. (124, 125)], DNA damage induced by reactive oxygen species or replication errors results in DNA single-strand breaks, which ordinarily would be repaired by the BER pathway. Inhibition of PARP is postulated to cause persistence of these single-strand breaks, which are then converted to DNA double-strand breast as a consequence of interactions with transcription complexes and advancing replication forks. In HR proficient cells these DNA double-strand breaks would be repaired by HR. In the absence of BRCA1, BRCA2, or other HR components, however, impaired repair would result in persistence of these breaks and lethality. Accordingly, cells with fully active PARP1 or an intact HR pathway (*BRCA1/2* wild type cells) would be expected to survive these endogenous DNA insults, whereas cells with an HR defect treated with a PARP inhibitor would not (124, 125).

TRAPPING OF PARP1 AT SITES OF DNA DAMAGE

An alternative model suggests that PARP1 becomes trapped on DNA in the presence of PARP inhibitors, thereby diminishing access of other repair proteins to damaged DNA. This model (**Figure 2B**) is based on some of the well-established characteristics of PARP1 reviewed above. In particular, PARP1 contains N-terminal zinc fingers that recognize damaged DNA, permitting PARP1 binding to various lesions (126), and increased pADPr synthesis (48, 127, 128). While PARP covalently modifies a wide range of substrates, most of the resulting pADPr is covalently bound to PARP1 itself (129), increasing the negative charge of the enzyme and eventually causing its dissociation from the DNA (51).

Studies performed over 20 years ago demonstrated that catalytically inactive PARP1, e.g., PARP1 lacking its substrate NAD^+, inhibits DNA repair under cell-free conditions (51). Additional experiments showed that the DNA binding domain of PARP1, which is able to recognize damaged DNA but not catalyze pADPr formation, also acts as a dominant negative to enhance the cytotoxicity of certain DNA damaging treatments in intact cells (130, 131). PARP1 that has been catalytically inactivated by treatment with an effective small molecule inhibitor would likewise be expected to inhibit repair. This mechanism has recently been found to account for the ability of PARP inhibitors to enhance the cytotoxicity of the topoisomerase I poison topotecan (132) and the DNA methylating

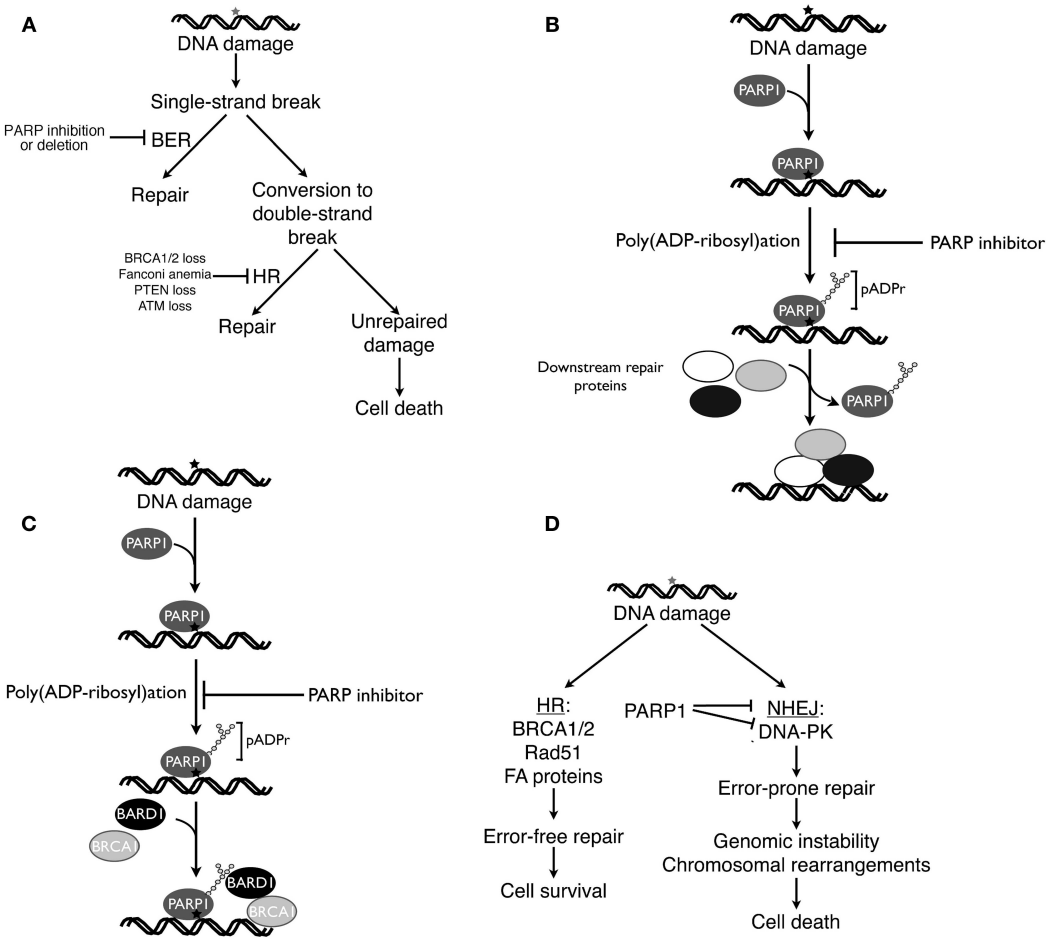


FIGURE 2 | Four current models of PARP inhibitor-induced cancer cell killing. **(A)**, classical explanation of PARP inhibitor cytotoxicity in HR-deficient cells (124, 125). As described in the text, endogenous DNA damage is thought to result in DNA single-strand breaks, which ordinarily would be repaired by base excision repair (BER). If PARP inhibitors prevent BER, then persistent single-strand breaks are thought to be converted to DNA double-strand breaks, which would be repaired by HR in HR-proficient cells but remain unrepaired in HR-deficient cells. **(B)** Model emphasizing trapping of inhibited PARP1 at sites of DNA damage. According to this model, PARP1 binds to damaged DNA, synthesizes polymer, and then is released from the DNA so that repair enzymes can bind (51). Building on these observations, this model postulates that PARP inhibition results in failure of PARP1 to dissociate from sites of damage, leading to diminished access of other repair proteins, inhibited repair, and cell death. **(C)** Model emphasizing impaired recruitment of mutated BRCA1 in the presence of PARP inhibitors. As described by Li and Yu (134), recruitment of BRCA1 to DNA double-strand breaks requires both rapid binding of the BRCA1 binding partner BARD1 to pADPr and subsequent binding of a BRCA1-containing complex to phosphorylated H2AX at the break. Mutations that impair recruitment of the BRCA1-containing complex to phosphorylated H2AX render BRCA1 localization to sites of damage more dependent on the BARD1-pADPr interaction and, therefore, more sensitive to PARP inhibitors. **(D)**, model emphasizing the role of activated NHEJ in PARP inhibitor killing. When DNA double-strand breaks occur, HR preferentially repairs them. In HR-deficient cells, however, double-strand breaks are more frequently repaired by the error-prone NHEJ pathway, resulting in mutations, chromosomal rearrangements, and NHEJ-mediated cell death. PARP inhibitors accelerate this process by removing a brake on NHEJ (116). **(A,D)** are modified from Patel et al. (116).

agent methylmethane sulfonate (MMS) (133). Extrapolating from these observations, it has been suggested that trapping of PARP1 at sites of endogenous DNA damage might account for the ability of PARP inhibitors to kill HR-deficient cells (**Figure 2B**).

DEFECTS IN RECRUITMENT OF BRCA1 TO SITES OF DNA DAMAGE

Li and Yu recently reported that recruitment and retention of BRCA1 at sites of DNA damage reflects two different processes, (i) an initial interaction between poly(ADP-ribose) polymer at the damage site and the BRCT domain of the BRCA1 binding partner BARD1 and (ii) subsequent slower binding of a BRCA1-containing protein complex to phosphorylated histone H2AX at the damage site (134). Mutations that impair BARD1 interactions with poly(ADP-ribose) polymer, BARD1-BRCA1 complex formation, or binding of the BRCA1-containing protein complex to phosphorylated H2AX all reduce survival after DNA damage. Moreover, in the presence of PARP inhibitors, the initial rapid recruitment of the BARD1-BRCA1 complex to sites of DNA damage is impaired, making the cells more dependent on phospho-H2AX-mediated BRCA1 recruitment. Conversely, when mutations in the BRCT domain of BRCA1 impair participation of BRCA1 in the complex that interacts with phospho-H2AX, recruitment of BRCA1 to

sites of DNA damage becomes dependent on poly(ADP-ribose)-mediated recruitment of BARD1 (134), providing another model to explain synthetic lethality between *BRCA1* mutations and PARP inhibitor treatment (**Figure 2C**).

NHEJ ACTIVATION

Although PARP1 clearly plays an important role in BER (14, 122), it is important to emphasize that PARP also regulates other repair processes (1, 30, 123, 135) as described above. Earlier observations suggested that a variety of DNA repair proteins, including Ku70, Ku80, and DNA-PKcs, can be regulated by ADP-ribosylation (135). In particular, Ku70, Ku80, DNA-PKcs, and more recently Artemis were identified as pADPr binding proteins (53–55). Moreover, the interactions of Ku70 and Ku80 with pADPr inhibit classical NHEJ (67, 136–138). These observations prompted several groups to examine the potential contribution of NHEJ pathway activation to PARP inhibitor-induced killing of HR-deficient cells.

Collectively, these studies have provided several pieces of evidence suggesting an important role for NHEJ activation in PARP inhibitor-induced killing. PARP inhibitor treatment results in DNA-PKcs activation in HR-deficient cells, as manifested by DNA-PKcs autophosphorylation and phosphorylation of the downstream substrate H2AX in a DNA-PK-dependent fashion (116). This PARP inhibitor-induced DNA-PKcs activation is accompanied by increased NHEJ activity as indicated by assays for repair of a plasmid that has a DNA double-strand break (116). Moreover, PARP inhibitors selectively induce chromosomal rearrangements and mutations in HR-deficient cells (15, 116). Importantly, this PARP inhibitor-induced increase in chromosomal rearrangements and mutations is diminished by simultaneous treatment of HR-deficient cells with a selective DNA-PK inhibitor (116). Likewise, the cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors is diminished by manipulations that diminish NHEJ activation, including Ku80 siRNA (116), DNA-PKcs inhibition (116), or DNA-PKcs deficiency (116, 139, 140). Based on these results, a model for PARP inhibitor-induced cytotoxicity that emphasizes activation of the NHEJ pathway has been proposed (**Figure 2D**). In this model, some endogenous source of DNA damage results in DNA double-strand breaks. If cells are HR proficient, the HR pathway repairs this damage with high fidelity. If cells are HR deficient, however, then end resection-dependent NHEJ is activated (116) and contributes to error-prone repair that results in mutations and chromosomal rearrangements (**Figure 2D**).

Consistent with this model, deletion of 53BP1, which is required for NHEJ pathway activation, leads to PARP inhibitor resistance (141). Likewise, 53BP1 loss was shown to rescue the lethality of deleterious *BRCA1* mutation in mouse models (142, 143), suggesting that *BRCA1* deficiency kills mouse cells by activating NHEJ.

THE ELEPHANT AND THE BLIND MEN

Like the blind men examining the elephant, each of these models emphasizes a different aspect of PARP1 biology. Just as none of the blind men in the parable could provide a complete description of the elephant, we believe that the present models explain certain facets of PARP inhibitor-induced lethality but also leave some questions unanswered.

The role of poly(ADP-ribose) polymers in recruitment of BRCA1 to sites of DNA damage

The observations summarized in **Figure 2C** provide substantial new insight into the recruitment of BRCA1 to sites of DNA damage. Nonetheless, this model fails to explain PARP inhibitor sensitivity of HR-deficient cells in general. As the authors themselves point out, this model cannot explain the enhanced PARP inhibitor sensitivity of cells that totally lack BRCA1 (as opposed to expressing a BRCT domain mutant). Moreover, it is unclear how this model accounts for the synthetic lethality observed when cells lacking BRCA2, Rad51, or other downstream components of the FA/HR pathway are treated with PARP inhibitors (15, 98).

Trapping of PARP1 at sites of DNA damage

We are concerned that the model shown in **Figure 2B** also fails to account for critical observations regarding PARP inhibitor-induced killing. In particular, this model is a classical enzyme poisoning model, where the inhibited enzyme becomes an agent that contributes to cellular demise. This type of model, for example, accounts for the cytotoxicity of topoisomerase I poisons such as camptothecin (144). For this class of drugs, the poisoning model accounts for a number of critical observations: (i) loss of the target enzyme is not lethal (145, 146); and (ii) because the lethality results from the cytotoxic action of the inhibited enzyme rather than the inhibition of product production, the killing effect is observed at concentrations far below those that inhibit all activity of the enzyme (144). Importantly, this type of model accurately predicts that elevated expression of the target enzyme will increase the lethality of drugs that poison the enzyme and diminished expression of the target enzyme will decrease the lethality of the poisons (144).

Recent reports suggest that PARP inhibitors sensitize to certain DNA damaging agents by poisoning PARP1 (**Figure 2B**) as proposed by Lindahl and coworkers two decades ago (51). In particular, it has been reported that cells selected for resistance to the DNA methylating agent temozolomide in combination with the PARP inhibitor veliparib express markedly diminished levels of PARP1 (147). As the authors point out, this is difficult to explain if PARP inhibitors are sensitizing cells by diminishing total cellular levels of poly(ADP-ribose) polymer below a critical threshold (catalytic inhibition) but are readily understood by the poisoning model put forward in **Figure 2B**. Likewise, recent studies of topoisomerase I poison/PARP inhibitor combinations are also compatible with this type of PARP1 poisoning model (132). In particular, PARP1 downregulation or knockout abolishes the ability of the PARP1 inhibitor veliparib to sensitize cells to topotecan or camptothecin, establishing PARP1 as the critical target for this sensitization. Importantly, however, PARP1 knockdown or knockout does not result in cells that are hypersensitive to camptothecin or topotecan (132). Instead, $Parp1^{-/-}$ cells and $Parp1^{+/+}$ cells exhibit identical camptothecin sensitivity in the absence of PARP inhibitors (132), suggesting that PARP1 catalytic activity is not essential for camptothecin resistance. *Parp1* gene deletion likewise protects chicken DT40 cells from the methylating

agent MMS in combination with PARP inhibitors without rendering the cells hypersensitive to MMS alone (133), suggesting that PARP1 catalytic activity is also not required for MMS resistance. Consistent with a poisoning model, further experiments examining the topoisomerase I poison/PARP inhibitor combination have shown that transfection of *Parp1*$^{-/-}$ cells with catalytically inactive PARP1 or the isolated PARP1 DNA binding domain sensitizes to camptothecin just like treating *Parp1*$^{+/+}$ cells with a PARP inhibitor (132). Collectively, these observations suggest that trapping of inhibited PARP1 on damaged DNA, which has previously been reported to prevent access of repair complexes (51), contributes to the cytotoxicity of certain types of drug-induced DNA lesions (133, 147, 148) as illustrated in **Figure 2B**.

On the other hand, it is difficult to see how the poisoning model in **Figure 2B** can account for the synthetic lethality between HR deficiency and PARP inhibition. As described above, this type of model in which the inhibited enzyme is the lethal agent predicts that cells lacking PARP1 will be resistant to PARP inhibitors and cells containing elevated PARP1 levels will be hypersensitive. Contrary to this prediction, a number of groups have demonstrated that PARP1 downregulation kills BRCA1/2-deficient cells (15, 16, 116), suggesting that PARP inhibitors are killing *BRCA1/2*-deficient cells by diminishing the production of poly(ADP-ribose) polymer rather than trapping PARP1 at sites of DNA damage.

BER inhibition

In contrast to the preceding model, the classical model that focuses on the role of PARP1 in BER (**Figure 2A**) is consistent with the observation that PARP knockdown kills HR-deficient cells. It should also be acknowledged that this model provided part of the rationale for testing PARP inhibitors in BRCA2-deficient cells in the first place (16). Nonetheless, this model makes several predictions that have been difficult to verify experimentally.

First, the model predicts that DNA ss breaks will accumulate after PARP inhibition. Work by Helleday and coworkers, however, has demonstrated no induction of ss breaks by PARP inhibitors (149, 150). It is, of course, possible that the putative PARP inhibitor-induced ss breaks are converted to DNA double-strand breaks so rapidly that they are not detected. Further study of this issue, perhaps with more sensitive assays for DNA ss breaks, appears to be warranted.

A second issue relates to the reported effects of XRCC1 knockdown. If ss break repair is playing a critical role in the cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors, then the effect of downregulating other ss break repair components such as the scaffolding protein XRCC1 immediately downstream of PARP1 (151) should recapitulate the effect of PARP1 downregulation. However, XRCC1 downregulation has no impact on survival of *BRCA2*-mutant PEO1 ovarian cancer cells, whereas PARP1 downregulation is cytotoxic (116). Importantly, the XRCC1 knockdown was sufficient to sensitize the cells to MMS, suggesting that BER had been inhibited. These results imply that PARP1 exerts a role outside of ss break repair in HR-deficient cells (116).

Collectively, these observations call into question the suggestion that PARP inhibitors are inducing so-called synthetic lethality in the setting of HR by inhibiting ss break repair. Further testing of additional predictions of the model shown in **Figure 2A** is clearly needed.

NHEJ activation

As indicated above, a number of observations suggest that NHEJ plays a critical role in PARP inhibitor-induced killing (15, 116, 139–141). The model shown in **Figure 2D**, which emphasizes the role of PARP in regulating NHEJ, is consistent with these observations. Nonetheless, a number of questions about this model also remain unanswered.

First, it is unclear whether all components of the NHEJ pathway contribute equally to PARP inhibitor sensitivity. Available studies only show what happens if 53BP1, Ku80, or DNA-PKcs is disabled. In view of observations that "atypical" NHEJ can occur in the absence of certain components (110), it remains to be determined whether loss of Artemis, XRCC4, ligase 4, or other NHEJ components has the same impact on PARP inhibitor sensitivity.

Second, the available data suggest that inhibiting the NHEJ pathway diminishes cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors in HR-deficient cells. However, additional research is needed to determine how these cells survive and repair DNA double-strand breaks if HR and NHEJ are both disabled.

Third, preclinical and clinical studies have suggested that PARP inhibitors are particularly effective in tumors that have deleterious mutations in HR pathway genes such as *BRCA1* and *BRCA2*. In contrast, tumors such as triple negative breast cancer that have *BRCA1/2* gene methylation appear to be less sensitive. It is unclear whether this reflects incomplete inhibition of the HR pathway by methylation, or whether NHEJ pathway genes might also be methylated in these tumors, leading to a repair status similar to *BRCA2*-mutant cells in which NHEJ components have been downregulated.

Finally, the model summarized in **Figure 2D** fails to specify the source of DNA damage that activates the NHEJ pathway. Given the importance of this putative damage to PARP inhibitor-induced killing, this question clearly warrants further study.

Should the models be combined?

Like the blind men in the parable, perhaps we can better understand the true nature of the elephant by merging several incomplete pictures. For example, it has been suggested (150) that inhibition of ss break repair (**Figure 2A**) might generate the DNA double-strand breaks (**Figure 2D**) that activate NHEJ and contribute to the cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors. This would certainly be consistent with some of the known roles of PARP1 in DNA repair described above. On the other hand, the failure of PARP inhibitors to increase DNA ss breaks (149), like the failure of XRCC1 downregulation to reproduce the effects of PARP1 downregulation in BRCA2-deficient cells (116), raises concern that the hybrid model might not adequately account for the DNA damage that contributes to NHEJ-mediated killing. Given the other roles of PARP1, e.g., in restarting stalled replication forks (68–71), it is equally plausible that PARP inhibitor-induced collapse of stalled replication forks or disruption of some other PARP1-mediated process provides the DNA double-strand breaks that trigger NHEJ. Clearly, like the blind men, we require additional information to generate a coherent picture.

TRANSLATION TO THE CLINIC: WHY THE CORRECT MECHANISM MATTERS

In contrast to chronic myelogenous leukemia, where the vast majority of patients respond to a Bcr/Abl kinase inhibitor (152), or BRAF V600E-mutant melanoma, where the response to vemurafenib is also above 50% (153, 154), early studies have suggested that PARP inhibitors have only a 30–40% response rate in *BRCA1/2*-mutant ovarian and breast cancers (19–21). In an era of increasingly personalized cancer treatment, a less than 50% chance of responding to a supposedly tailored therapy is somewhat disconcerting (22). By understanding the mechanistic basis for the synthetic lethality between HR deficiency and PARP inhibition, it might be possible to better understand why some HR-deficient cancers respond and others do not.

The models described above make different predictions about the cancers most likely to benefit from PARP inhibitor therapy. For example, the poisoning model shown in **Figure 2C** predicts that HR-deficient tumors with elevated PARP1 levels should be hypersensitive to PARP inhibitors. In contrast, the models shown in **Figures 2A,D**, which emphasize catalytic inhibition of PARP1 as the triggering event, predict that HR-deficient tumors with lower PARP1 levels will, if all other factors are equal, be more sensitive to PARP1 inhibitors because they will require less drug to decrease poly(ADP-ribose) polymer levels below a critical threshold. The model shown in **Figure 2D** further predicts that HR-deficient cancers with diminished levels of NHEJ proteins will be relatively resistant to PARP inhibitors, whereas the model in **Figure 2A** predicts that HR-deficient cancers with diminished levels of NHEJ proteins will be more sensitive to PARP inhibitors because they are dependent on NHEJ for repair of DNA double-strand breaks in the absence of HR.

In order to understand why some HR-deficient cancers respond to PARP inhibitors and others do not, these predictions need to be tested in the clinic. In addition, it will also be important to assess the relationship between response and more classical determinants of drug sensitivity such as levels of the target enzyme PARP1 or drug uptake and efflux.

In order for these correlative studies to proceed, it will be important for patients enrolling in PARP inhibitor trials to undergo biopsies prior to drug treatment to determine the status of DNA repair pathway genes. Whenever possible, investigators are also encouraged to obtain additional biopsies at the time of progression in order to determine the properties of cells that have resisted PARP inhibitor treatment. In this way, future studies can potentially allow identification of patients most likely to benefit from PARP inhibitor treatment.

In summary, current models describing the mechanistic basis for selective killing of HR-deficient cells by PARP inhibitors emphasize different aspects of PARP1 biology. Just as the blind men needed more information to make sense of the elephant, we need additional information in order to understand the action of these promising new agents. Given the need to improve the therapeutic outcomes for patients with HR-deficient tumors such as high-grade serous ovarian cancer, as well as the tantalizing activity of PARP inhibitors in this setting, further preclinical and clinical efforts to understand this new class of agents appear to be warranted.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We gratefully acknowledge helpful discussions with Elizabeth Swisher, Clare Scott, Paul Haluska, Larry Karnitz, and Guy Poirier; insightful suggestions of the reviewers; and editorial assistance of Deb Strauss. Support for our studies has been provided by P50 CA136393, a Program Project Development Grant from the Ovarian Cancer Research Fund, T32 GM072474, and predoctoral fellowships from the Mayo Foundation for Education and Research.

REFERENCES

1. Rouleau M, Patel A, Hendzel MJ, Kaufmann SH, Poirier GG. PARP inhibition: PARP1 and beyond. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2010) **10**(4):293–301. doi:10.1038/nrc2812
2. Telli ML, Ford JM. PARP inhibitors in breast cancer. *Clin Adv Hematol Oncol* (2010) **8**(9):629–35.
3. Calvert H, Azzariti A. The clinical development of inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Ann Oncol* (2011) **22**(Suppl 1):i53–9. doi:10.1093/annonc/mdq667
4. Chionh F, Mitchell G, Lindeman GJ, Friedlander M, Scott CL. The role of poly adenosine diphosphate ribose polymerase inhibitors in breast and ovarian cancer: current status and future directions. *Asia Pac J Clin Oncol* (2011) **7**(3):197–211. doi:10.1111/j.1743-7563.2011.01430.x
5. Plummer R. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition: a new direction for BRCA and triple-negative breast cancer? *Breast Cancer Res* (2011) **13**(4):218. doi:10.1186/bcr2877
6. Irshad S, Ashworth A, Tutt A. Therapeutic potential of PARP inhibitors for metastatic breast cancer. *Expert Rev Anticancer Ther* (2011) **11**(8):1243–51. doi:10.1586/era.11.52
7. Rios J, Puhalla S. PARP inhibitors in breast cancer: BRCA and beyond. *Oncology (Williston Park)* (2011) **25**(11):1014–25.
8. Kummar S, Chen A, Parchment RE, Kinders RJ, Ji J, Tomaszewski JE, et al. Advances in using PARP inhibitors to treat cancer. *BMC Med* (2012) **10**:25. doi:10.1186/1741-7015-10-25
9. Park SR, Chen A. Poly(adenosine diphosphate-ribose) polymerase inhibitors in cancer treatment. *Hematol Oncol Clin North Am* (2012) **26**(3):649–70. doi:10.1016/j.hoc.2012.02.012
10. Tinker AV, Gelmon K. The role of PARP inhibitors in the treatment of ovarian carcinomas. *Curr Pharm Des* (2012) **18**(25):3770–4. doi:10.2174/138161212802002823
11. Banerjee S, Kaye SB. New strategies in the treatment of ovarian cancer: current clinical perspectives and future potential. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(5):961–8. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-12-2243
12. Curtin NJ, Szabo C. Therapeutic applications of PARP inhibitors: anticancer therapy and beyond. *Mol Aspects Med* (2013). doi:10.1016/j.mam.2013.01.006
13. Hilton JF, Hadfield MJ, Tran MT, Shapiro GI. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors as cancer therapy. *Front Biosci* (2013) **18**:1392–406. doi:10.2741/4188
14. Durkacz BW, Omidiji O, Gray DA, Shall S. $(ADP\text{-}ribose)_n$ participates in DNA excision repair. *Nature* (1980) **283**:593–6. doi:10.1038/283593a0
15. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
16. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
17. Fong PC, Boss DS, Yap TA, Tutt A, Wu P, Mergui-Roelvink M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumors from BRCA mutation carriers. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**(2):123–34. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0900212
18. Fong PC, Yap TA, Boss DS, Carden CP, Mergui-Roelvink M, Gourley C, et al. Poly(ADP)-ribose polymerase inhibition: frequent durable responses in BRCA carrier ovarian cancer correlating with platinum-free interval. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(15):2512–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.26.9589

19. Audeh MW, Carmichael J, Penson RT, Friedlander M, Powell B, Bell-McGuinn KM, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):245–51. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60893-8
20. Tutt A, Robson M, Garber JE, Domchek SM, Audeh MW, Weitzel JN, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and advanced breast cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):235–44. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60892-6
21. Gelmon KA, Tischkowitz M, Mackay H, Swenerton K, Robidoux A, Tonkin K, et al. Olaparib in patients with recurrent high-grade serous or poorly differentiated ovarian carcinoma or triple-negative breast cancer: a phase 2, multicentre, open-label, non-randomised study. *Lancet Oncol* (2011) **12**(9):852–61. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(11)70214-5
22. Chan SL, Mok T. PARP inhibition in BRCA-mutated breast and ovarian cancers. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):211–3. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)61119-1
23. Balmana J, Domchek SM, Tutt A, Garber JE. Stumbling blocks on the path to personalized medicine in breast cancer: the case of PARP inhibitors for BRCA1/2-associated cancers. *Cancer Discov* (2011) **1**(1):29–34. doi:10.1158/2159-8274.CD-11-0048
24. Schreiber V, Dantzer F, Ame JC, de Murcia G. Poly(ADP-ribose): novel functions for an old molecule. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2006) **7**(7):517–28. doi:10.1038/nrm1963
25. Hassa PO, Hottiger MO. The diverse biological roles of mammalian PARPS, a small but powerful family of poly-ADP-ribose polymerases. *Front Biosci* (2008) **13**:3046–82. doi:10.2741/2909
26. Quenet D, El Ramy R, Schreiber V, Dantzer F. The role of poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation in epigenetic events. *Int J Biochem Cell Biol* (2009) **41**(1):60–5. doi:10.1016/j.biocel.2008.07.023
27. Caiafa P, Guastafierro T, Zampieri M. Epigenetics: poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation of PARP-1 regulates genomic methylation patterns. *FASEB J* (2009) **23**(3):672–8. doi:10.1096/fj.08-123265
28. Krishnakumar R, Kraus WL. The PARP side of the nucleus: molecular actions, physiological outcomes, and clinical targets. *Mol Cell* (2010) **39**(1):8–24. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2010.06.017
29. Messner S, Hottiger MO. Histone ADP-ribosylation in DNA repair, replication and transcription. *Trends Cell Biol* (2011) **21**(9):534–42. doi:10.1016/j.tcb.2011.06.001
30. Luo X, Kraus WL. On PAR with PARP: cellular stress signaling through poly(ADP-ribose) and PARP-1. *Genes Dev* (2012) **26**(5):417–32. doi:10.1101/gad.183509.111
31. Sousa FG, Matuo R, Soares DG, Escargueil AE, Henriques JA, Larsen AK, et al. PARPs and the DNA damage response. *Carcinogenesis* (2012) **33**(8):1433–40. doi:10.1093/carcin/bgs132
32. Gibson BA, Kraus WL. New insights into the molecular and cellular functions of poly(ADP-ribose) and PARPs. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2012) **13**(7):411–24. doi:10.1038/nrm3376
33. Bai P, Canto C. The role of PARP-1 and PARP-2 enzymes in metabolic regulation and disease. *Cell Metab* (2012) **16**(3):290–5.
34. Chambon P, Weill JD, Mandel P. Nicotinamide mononucleotide activation of new DNA-dependent polyadenylic acid synthesizing nuclear enzyme. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (1963) **11**:39–43. doi:10.1016/0006-291X(63)90024-X
35. Sugimura T, Fujimura S, Hasegawa S, Kawamura Y. Polymerization of the adenosine 5′-diphosphate ribose moiety of NAD by rat liver nuclear enzyme. *Biochim Biophys Acta* (1967) **138**(2):438–41. doi:10.1016/0005-2787(67)90507-2
36. Nishizuka Y, Ueda K, Nakazawa K, Hayaishi O. Studies on the polymer of adenosine diphosphate ribose. I. Enzymic formation from nicotinamide adenine dinuclotide in mammalian nuclei. *J Biol Chem* (1967) **242**(13):3164–71.
37. Ame JC, Spenlehauer C, de Murcia G. The PARP superfamily. *Bioessays* (2004) **26**(8):882–93. doi:10.1002/bies.20085
38. Hassa PO, Haenni SS, Elser M, Hottiger MO. Nuclear ADP-ribosylation reactions in mammalian cells: where are we today and where are we going? *Microbiol Mol Biol Rev* (2006) **70**(3):789–829. doi:10.1128/MMBR.00040-05
39. Burkle A. Physiology and pathophysiology of poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation. *Bioessays* (2001) **23**(9):795–806. doi:10.1002/bies.1115
40. Kim MY, Zhang T, Kraus WL. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation by PARP-1: 'PAR-laying' NAD+ into a nuclear signal. *Genes Dev* (2005) **19**(17):1951–67.
41. Hassler M, Ladurner AG. Towards a structural understanding of PARP1 activation and related signalling ADP-ribosyl-transferases. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2012) **22**(6):721–9. doi:10.1016/j.sbi.2012.08.005
42. Hong SJ, Dawson TM, Dawson VL. Nuclear and mitochondrial conversations in cell death: PARP-1 and AIF signaling. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* (2004) **25**(5):259–64. doi:10.1016/j.tips.2004.03.005
43. Wahlberg E, Karlberg T, Kouznetsova E, Markova N, MacChiarulo A, Thorsell AG, et al. Family-wide chemical profiling and structural analysis of PARP and tankyrase inhibitors. *Nat Biotechnol* (2012) **30**(3):283–8. doi:10.1038/nbt.2121
44. de Murcia G, Huletsky A, Poirier GG. Modulation of chromatin structure by poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation. *Biochem Cell Biol* (1988) **66**(6):626–35. doi:10.1139/o88-072
45. Mendoza-Alvarez H, Alvarez-Gonzalez R. The 40 kDa carboxy-terminal domain of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 forms catalytically competent homo- and heterodimers in the absence of DNA. *J Mol Biol* (2004) **336**(1):105–14. doi:10.1016/j.jmb.2003.11.055
46. Mendoza-Alvarez H, Alvarez-Gonzalez R. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase is a catalytic dimer and the automodification reaction is intermolecular. *J Biol Chem* (1993) **268**(30):22575–80.
47. Langelier MF, Planck JL, Roy S, Pascal JM. Structural basis for DNA damage-dependent poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation by human PARP-1. *Science* (2012) **336**(6082):728–32. doi:10.1126/science.1216338
48. Langelier MF, Pascal JM. PARP-1 mechanism for coupling DNA damage detection to poly(ADP-ribose) synthesis. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2013) **23**(1):134–43. doi:10.1016/j.sbi.2013.01.003
49. Althaus FR, Richter C. ADP-ribosylation of proteins. Enzymology and biological significance. *Mol Biol Biochem Biophys* (1987) **37**:1–126.
50. Realini CA, Althaus FR. Histone shuttling by poly(ADP-ribosylation). *J Biol Chem* (1992) **267**(26):18858–65.
51. Satoh MS, Lindahl T. Role of poly (ADP-ribose) formation in DNA repair. *Nature* (1992) **356**:356–8. doi:10.1038/356356a0
52. Malanga M, Althaus FR. Poly(ADP-ribose) reactivates stalled DNA topoisomerase I and induces DNA strand break resealing. *J Biol Chem* (2004) **279**:5244–8. doi:10.1074/jbc.C300437200
53. Ahel I, Ahel D, Matsusaka T, Clark AJ, Pines J, Boulton SJ, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose)-binding zinc finger motifs in DNA repair/checkpoint proteins. *Nature* (2008) **451**(7174):81–5. doi:10.1038/nature06420
54. Gagné J-P, Isabelle M, Lo KS, Bourassa S, Hendzel MJ, Dawson VL, et al. Proteome-wide identification of poly(ADP-ribose) binding proteins and poly(ADP-ribose)-associated protein complexes. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2008) **36**(22):6959–76. doi:10.1093/nar/gkn771
55. Gagne JP, Pic E, Isabelle M, Krietsch J, Ethier C, Paquet E, et al. Quantitative proteomics profiling of the poly(ADP-ribose)-related response to genotoxic stress. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2012) **40**(16):7788–805. doi:10.1093/nar/gks486
56. de Murcia JM, Niedergang C, Trucco C, Ricoul M, Dutrillaux B, Mark M, et al. Requirement of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in recovery from DNA damage in mice and in cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (1997) **94**(14):7303–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.94.14.7303
57. Masson M, Niedergang C, Schreiber V, Muller S, Menissier-de Murcia J, de Murcia G. XRCC1 is specifically associated with poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase and negatively regulates its activity following DNA damage. *Mol Cell Biol* (1998) **18**(6):3563–71.
58. Trucco C, Oliver FJ, de Murcia G, Menissier-de Murcia J. DNA repair defect in poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-deficient cell lines. *Nucleic Acids Res* (1998) **26**(11):2644–9. doi:10.1093/nar/26.11.2644
59. Horton JK, Watson M, Stefanick DF, Shaughnessy DT, Taylor JA, Wilson SH. XRCC1 and DNA polymerase beta in cellular

protection against cytotoxic DNA single-strand breaks. *Cell Res* (2008) **18**(1):48–63. doi:10.1038/cr.2008.7

60. Curtin NJ. DNA repair dysregulation from cancer driver to therapeutic target. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2012) **12**(12):801–17. doi:10.1038/nrc3399
61. Okano S, Kanno S, Nakajima S, Yasui A. Cellular responses and repair of single-strand breaks introduced by UV damage endonuclease in mammalian cells. *J Biol Chem* (2000) **275**(42):32635–41. doi:10.1074/jbc.M004085200
62. Izumi T, Wiederhold LR, Roy G, Roy R, Jaiswal A, Bhakat KK, et al. Mammalian DNA base excision repair proteins: their interactions and role in repair of oxidative DNA damage. *Toxicology* (2003) **193**(1-2):43–65. doi:10.1016/S0300-483X(03)00289-0
63. Schultz N, Lopez E, Saleh-Gohari N, Helleday T. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP-1) has a controlling role in homologous recombination. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2003) **31**(17):4959–64. doi:10.1093/nar/gkg703
64. Helleday T, Bryant HE, Schultz N. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP-1) in homologous recombination and as a target for cancer therapy. *Cell Cycle* (2005) **4**(9):1176–8. doi:10.4161/cc.4.9.2031
65. Haince JF, Kozlov S, Dawson VL, Dawson TM, Hendzel MJ, Lavin MF, et al. Ataxia telangiectasia mutated (ATM) signaling network is modulated by a novel poly(ADP-ribose)-dependent pathway in the early response to DNA-damaging agents. *J Biol Chem* (2007) **282**(22):16441–53. doi:10.1074/jbc.M608406200
66. Haince JF, McDonald D, Rodrigue A, Dery U, Masson JY, Hendzel MJ, et al. PARP1-dependent kinetics of recruitment of MRE11 and NBS1 proteins to multiple DNA damage sites. *J Biol Chem* (2008) **283**(2):1197–208. doi:10.1074/jbc.M706734200
67. Wang M, Wu W, Wu W, Rosidi B, Zhang L, Wang H, et al. PARP-1 and Ku compete for repair of DNA double strand breaks by distinct NHEJ pathways. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2006) **34**(21):6170–82. doi:10.1093/nar/gkl840
68. Yang YG, Cortes U, Patnaik S, Jasin M, Wang ZQ. Ablation of PARP-1 does not interfere with the repair of DNA double-strand breaks, but compromises the reactivation of stalled replication forks. *Oncogene* (2004) **23**(21):3872–82. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1207491
69. Haince JF, Rouleau M, Hendzel MJ, Masson JY, Poirier GG. Targeting poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation: a promising approach in cancer therapy. *Trends Mol Med* (2005) **11**(10):456–63. doi:10.1016/j.molmed.2005.08.003
70. Bryant HE, Petermann E, Schultz N, Jemth A-S, Loseva O, Issaeva N, et al. PARP is activated at stalled forks to mediate Mre11-dependent replication restart and recombination. *EMBO J* (2009) **28**(17):2601–15. doi:10.1038/emboj.2009.206
71. Ying S, Hamdy FC, Helleday T. Mre11-dependent degradation of stalled DNA replication forks is prevented by BRCA2 and PARP1. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(11):2814–21. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-11-3417
72. Ciccia A, Elledge SJ. The DNA damage response: making it safe to play with knives. *Mol Cell* (2010) **40**(2):179–204. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2010.09.019
73. Roy R, Chun J, Powell SN. BRCA1 and BRCA2: different roles in a common pathway of genome protection. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2012) **12**(1):68–78. doi:10.1038/nrc3181
74. Stracker TH, Petrini JH. The MRE11 complex: starting from the ends. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2011) **12**(2):90–103. doi:10.1038/nrm3047
75. Sartori AA, Lukas C, Coates J, Mistrik M, Fu S, Bartek J, et al. Human CtIP promotes DNA end resection. *Nature* (2007) **450**(7169):509–14. doi:10.1038/nature06337
76. Chen L, Nievera CJ, Lee AY, Wu X. Cell cycle-dependent complex formation of BRCA1.CtIP.MRN is important for DNA double-strand break repair. *J Biol Chem* (2008) **283**(12):7713–20. doi:10.1074/jbc.M710245200
77. Paull TT. Making the best of the loose ends: Mre11/Rad50 complexes and Sae2 promote DNA double-strand break resection. *DNA Repair* (2010) **9**(12):1283–91. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2010.09.015
78. Brosh RM Jr. DNA helicases involved in DNA repair and their roles in cancer. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2013) **13**(8):542–58. doi:10.1038/nrc3560
79. Huertas P. DNA resection in eukaryotes: deciding how to fix the break. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2010) **17**(1):11–6. doi:10.1038/nsmb.1710
80. Mimitou EP, Symington LS. DNA end resection – unraveling the tail. *DNA Repair* (2011) **10**(3):344–8. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2010.12.004
81. Holloman WK. Unraveling the mechanism of BRCA2 in homologous recombination. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2011) **18**(7):748–54.
82. Polo SE, Jackson SP. Dynamics of DNA damage response proteins at DNA breaks: a focus on protein modifications. *Genes Dev* (2011) **25**(5):409–33. doi:10.1101/gad.2021311
83. Carreira A, Hilario J, Amitani I, Baskin RJ, Shivji MK, Venkitaraman AR, et al. The BRC repeats of BRCA2 modulate the DNA-binding selectivity of RAD51. *Cell* (2009) **136**(6):1032–43. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2009.02.019
84. Trovesi C, Manfrini N, Falcettoni M, Longhese MP. Regulation of the DNA damage response by cyclin-dependent kinases. *J Mol Biol* (2013). doi:10.1016/j.jmb.2013.04.013
85. Peterson SE, Li Y, Wu-Baer F, Chait BT, Baer R, Yan H, et al. Activation of DSB processing requires phosphorylation of CtIP by ATR. *Mol Cell* (2013) **49**(4):657–67. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2012.11.020
86. Wang H, Shi LZ, Wong CC, Han X, Hwang PY, Truong LN, et al. The interaction of CtIP and Nbs1 connects CDK and ATM to regulate HR-mediated double-strand break repair. *PLoS Genet* (2013) **9**(2):e1003277. doi:10.1371/journal.pgen.1003277
87. Walsh T, Casadei S, Lee MK, Pennil CC, Nord AS, Thornton AM, et al. Mutations in 12 genes for inherited ovarian, fallopian tube, and peritoneal carcinoma identified by massively parallel sequencing. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(44):18032–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.1115052108
88. Pennington KP, Swisher EM. Hereditary ovarian cancer: beyond the usual suspects. *Gynecol Oncol* (2012) **124**(2):347–53. doi:10.1016/j.ygyno.2011.12.415
89. Berns EM, Bowtell DD. The changing view of high-grade serous ovarian cancer. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(11):2701–4. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-11-3911
90. Cancer Genome Atlas Research Network. Integrated genomic analyses of ovarian carcinoma. *Nature* (2011) **474**(7353):609–15. doi:10.1038/nature10166
91. Turner N, Tutt A, Ashworth A. Hallmarks of "BRCAness" in sporadic cancers. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2004) **4**:814–9. doi:10.1038/nrc1457
92. Metzger-Filho O, Tutt A, de Azambuja E, Saini KS, Viale G, Loi S, et al. Dissecting the heterogeneity of triple-negative breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(15):1879–87. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.38.2010
93. Crown J, O'Shaughnessy J, Gullo G. Emerging targeted therapies in triple-negative breast cancer. *Ann Oncol* (2012) **23**(Suppl 6):vi56–65. doi:10.1093/annonc/mds196
94. Merritt MA, Cramer DW. Molecular pathogenesis of endometrial and ovarian cancer. *Cancer Biomark* (2010) **9**(1-6):287–305. doi:10.3233/CBM-2011-0167
95. Hollander MC, Blumenthal GM, Dennis PA. PTEN loss in the continuum of common cancers, rare syndromes and mouse models. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2011) **11**(4):289–301. doi:10.1038/nrc3037
96. McCubrey JA, Steelman LS, Kempf CR, Chappell WH, Abrams SL, Stivala F, et al. Therapeutic resistance resulting from mutations in Raf/MEK/ERK and PI3K/PTEN/Akt/mTOR signaling pathways. *J Cell Physiol* (2011) **226**(11):2762–81. doi:10.1002/jcp.22647
97. Song MS, Salmena L, Pandolfi PP. The functions and regulation of the PTEN tumour suppressor. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2012) **13**(5):283–96. doi:10.1038/nrm3330
98. McCabe N, Turner NC, Lord CJ, Kluzek K, Bialkowska A, Swift S, et al. Deficiency in the repair of DNA damage by homologous recombination and sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition. *Cancer Res* (2006) **66**(16):8109–15. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-06-0140
99. Williamson CT, Muzik H, Turhan AG, Zamo A, O'Connor MJ, Bebb DG, et al. ATM deficiency sensitizes mantle cell lymphoma cells to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitors. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2010) **9**(2):347–57. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-09-0872
100. Weston VJ, Oldreive CE, Skowronska A, Oscier DG, Pratt G, Dyer MJ, et al. The PARP inhibitor olaparib induces significant killing of ATM-deficient lymphoid tumor cells in vitro and in vivo. *Blood* (2010) **116**(22):4578–87. doi:10.1182/blood-2010-01-265769

101. Shen WH, Balajee AS, Wang J, Wu H, Eng C, Pandolfi PP, et al. Essential role for nuclear PTEN in maintaining chromosomal integrity. *Cell* (2007) **128**(1):157–70. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2006.11.042
102. Mendes-Pereira AM, Martin SA, Brough R, McCarthy A, Taylor JR, Kim JS, et al. Synthetic lethal targeting of PTEN mutant cells with PARP inhibitors. *EMBO Mol Med* (2009) **1**(6-7):315–22. doi:10.1002/emmm.200900041
103. Nowsheen S, Cooper T, Stanley JA, Yang ES. Synthetic lethal interactions between EGFR and PARP inhibition in human triple negative breast cancer cells. *PLoS One* (2012) **7**(10):e46614. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0046614
104. Johnson N, Li YC, Walton ZE, Cheng KA, Li D, Rodig SJ, et al. Compromised CDK1 activity sensitizes BRCA-proficient cancers to PARP inhibition. *Nat Med* (2011) **17**(7):875–82. doi:10.1038/nm.2377
105. Juvekar A, Burga LN, Hu H, Lunsford EP, Ibrahim YH, Balmana J, et al. Combining a PI3K inhibitor with a PARP inhibitor provides an effective therapy for BRCA1-related breast cancer. *Cancer Discov* (2012) **2**(11):1048–63. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-11-0336
106. Ibrahim YH, Garcia-Garcia C, Serra V, He L, Torres-Lockhart K, Prat A, et al. PI3K inhibition impairs BRCA1/2 expression and sensitizes BRCA-proficient triple-negative breast cancer to PARP inhibition. *Cancer Discov* (2012) **2**(11):1036–47. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-11-0348
107. Huntoon CJ, Flatten KS, Wahner Hendrickson AE, Huehls AM, Sutor SL, Kaufmann SH, et al. ATR inhibition broadly sensitizes ovarian cancer cells to chemotherapy independent of BRCA status. *Cancer Res* (2013) **73**(12):3683–91. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-13-0110
108. Hegan DC, Lu Y, Stachelek GC, Crosby ME, Bindra RS, Glazer PM. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase down-regulates BRCA1 and RAD51 in a pathway mediated by E2F4 and p130. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2010) **107**(5):2201–6. doi:10.1073/pnas.0904783107
109. Dobbs TA, Tainer JA, Lees-Miller SP. A structural model for regulation of NHEJ by DNA-PKcs autophosphorylation. *DNA Repair* (2010) **9**(12):1307–14. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2010.09.019
110. Lieber MR. The mechanism of double-strand DNA break repair by the nonhomologous DNA end-joining pathway. *Annu Rev Biochem* (2010) **79**:181–211. doi:10.1146/annurev.biochem.052308.093131
111. Weterings E, Chen DJ. The endless tale of non-homologous end-joining. *Cell Res* (2008) **18**(1):114–24. doi:10.1038/cr.2008.3
112. Zimmermann M, Lottersberger F, Buonomo SB, Sfeir A, de Lange T. 53BP1 regulates DSB repair using Rif1 to control 5′ end resection. *Science* (2013) **339**(6120):700–4. doi:10.1126/science.1231573
113. Di Virgilio M, Callen E, Yamane A, Zhang W, Jankovic M, Gitlin AD, et al. Rif1 prevents resection of DNA breaks and promotes immunoglobulin class switching. *Science* (2013) **339**(6120):711–5. doi:10.1126/science.1230624
114. Chapman JR, Barral P, Vannier JB, Borel V, Steger M, Tomas-Loba A, et al. RIF1 is essential for 53BP1-dependent nonhomologous end joining and suppression of DNA double-strand break resection. *Mol Cell* (2013) **49**(5):858–71. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2013.01.002
115. Escribano-Diaz C, Orthwein A, Fradet-Turcotte A, Xing M, Young JT, Tkac J, et al. A cell cycle-dependent regulatory circuit composed of 53BP1-RIF1 and BRCA1-CtIP controls DNA repair pathway choice. *Mol Cell* (2013) **49**(5):872–83. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2013.01.001
116. Patel A, Sarkaria J, Kaufmann SH. Nonhomologous end-joining drives PARP inhibitor synthetic lethality in homologous recombination-deficient cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**:3406–11. doi:10.1073/pnas.1013715108
117. Symington LS, Gautier J. Double-strand break end resection and repair pathway choice. *Annu Rev Genet* (2011) **45**:247–71. doi:10.1146/annurev-genet-110410-132435
118. Chapman JR, Taylor MR, Boulton SJ. Playing the end game: DNA double-strand break repair pathway choice. *Mol Cell* (2012) **47**(4):497–510. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2012.07.029
119. Langerak P, Mejia-Ramirez E, Limbo O, Russell P. Release of Ku and MRN from DNA ends by Mre11 nuclease activity and Ctp1 is required for homologous recombination repair of double-strand breaks. *PLoS Genet* (2011) **7**(9):e1002271. doi:10.1371/journal.pgen.1002271
120. Sun J, Lee KJ, Davis AJ, Chen DJ. Human Ku70/80 protein blocks exonuclease 1-mediated DNA resection in the presence of human Mre11 or Mre11/Rad50 protein complex. *J Biol Chem* (2012) **287**(7):4936–45. doi:10.1074/jbc.M111.306167
121. Karanam K, Kafri R, Loewer A, Lahav G. Quantitative live cell imaging reveals a gradual shift between DNA repair mechanisms and a maximal use of HR in mid S phase. *Mol Cell* (2012) **47**(2):320–9. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2012.05.052
122. Dantzer F, Schreiber V, Niedergang C, Trucco C, Flatter E, De La Rubia G, et al. Involvement of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in base excision repair. *Biochimie* (1999) **81**(1-2):69–75. doi:10.1016/S0300-9084(99)80040-6
123. De Vos M, Schreiber V, Dantzer F. The diverse roles and clinical relevance of PARPs in DNA damage repair: current state of the art. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2012) **84**(2):137–46. doi:10.1016/j.bcp.2012.03.018
124. Iglehart JD, Silver DP. Synthetic lethality – a new direction in cancer-drug development. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**(2):189–91. doi:10.1056/NEJMe0903044
125. Yap TA, Sandhu SK, Carden CP, de Bono JS. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors: exploiting a synthetic lethal strategy in the clinic. *CA Cancer J Clin* (2011) **61**(1):31–49. doi:10.3322/caac.20095
126. de Murcia G, Menissier de Murcia J. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase: a molecular nick-sensor. *Trends Biochem Sci* (1994) **19**(4):172–6.
127. Juarez-Salinas H, Sims JL, Jacobson MK. Poly(ADP-ribose) levels in carcinogen-treated cells. *Nature* (1979) **282**:740–1. doi:10.1038/282740a0
128. Benjamin RC, Gill DM. ADP-ribosylation in mammalian cell ghosts. Dependence of poly(ADP-ribose) synthesis on strand breakage in DNA. *J Biol Chem* (1980) **255**(21):10493–501.
129. D'Amours D, Desnoyers S, D'Silva I, Poirier GG. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation reactions in the regulation of nuclear functions. *Biochem J* (1999) **342**(Pt 2):249–68. doi:10.1042/0264-6021:3420249
130. Kupper JH, deMurcia G, Bürkle A. Inhibition of Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation by overexpressing the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase DNA-binding domain in mammalian cells. *J Biol Chem* (1990) **265**:18721–4.
131. Molinete M, Vermeulen W, Burkle A, Menissier-de Murcia J, Kupper JH, Hoeijmakers JH, et al. Overproduction of the poly(ADP-Ribose) polymerase DNA-binding domain blocks alkylation-induced DNA repair synthesis in mammalian cells. *EMBO J* (1993) **12**:2109–17.
132. Patel AG, Flatten KS, Schneider PA, Dai NT, McDonald JS, Poirier GG, et al. Enhanced killing of cancer cells by poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors and topoisomerase inhibitors reflects poisoning of both enzymes. *J Biol Chem* (2012) **287**:4198–210. doi:10.1074/jbc.M111.296475
133. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(21):5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
134. Li M, Yu X. Function of BRCA1 in the DNA damage response is mediated by ADP-ribosylation. *Cancer Cell* (2013) **23**(5):693–704. doi:10.1016/j.ccr.2013.03.025
135. Miwa M, Masutani M. PolyADP-ribosylation and cancer. *Cancer Sci* (2007) **98**(10):1528–35. doi:10.1111/j.1349-7006.2007.00567.x
136. Li B, Navarro S, Kasahara N, Comai L. Identification and biochemical characterization of a Werner's syndrome protein complex with Ku70/80 and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1. *J Biol Chem* (2004) **279**(14):13659–67. doi:10.1074/jbc.M311606200
137. Hochegger H, Dejsuphong D, Fukushima T, Morrison C, Sonoda E, Schreiber V, et al. Parp-1 protects homologous recombination from interference by Ku and Ligase IV in vertebrate cells. *EMBO J* (2006) **25**(6):1305–14. doi:10.1038/sj.emboj.7601015
138. Paddock MN, Bauman AT, Higdon R, Kolker E, Takeda S, Scharenberg AM. Competition between PARP-1 and Ku70 control the decision between high-fidelity and mutagenic DNA repair. *DNA Repair* (2011) **10**(3):338–43. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2010.12.005

139. Murai J, Yang K, Dejsuphong D, Hirota K, Takeda S, D'Andrea AD. The USP1/UAF1 complex promotes double-strand break repair through homologous recombination. *Mol Cell Biol* (2011) **31**(12):2462–9. doi:10.1128/MCB.05058-11
140. Williamson CT, Kubota E, Hamill JD, Klimowicz A, Ye R, Muzik H, et al. Enhanced cytotoxicity of PARP inhibition in mantle cell lymphoma harbouring mutations in both ATM and p53. *EMBO Mol Med* (2012) **4**(6):515–27. doi:10.1002/emmm.201200229
141. Bunting SF, Callen E, Wong N, Chen HT, Polato F, Gunn A, et al. 53BP1 inhibits homologous recombination in Brca1-deficient cells by blocking resection of DNA breaks. *Cell* (2010) **141**(2):243–54. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2010.03.012
142. Cao L, Xu X, Bunting SF, Liu J, Wang RH, Cao LL, et al. A selective requirement for 53BP1 in the biological response to genomic instability induced by Brca1 deficiency. *Mol Cell* (2009) **35**(4):534–41. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2009.06.037
143. Bouwman P, Aly A, Escandell JM, Pieterse M, Bartkova J, van der Gulden H, et al. 53BP1 loss rescues BRCA1 deficiency and is associated with triple-negative and BRCA-mutated breast cancers. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2010) **17**(6):688–95. doi:10.1038/nsmb.1831
144. Liu LF. DNA topoisomerase poisons as antitumor drugs. *Annu Rev Biochem* (1989) **58**:351–75. doi:10.1146/annurev.bi.58.070189.002031
145. Eng WK, Faucette L, Johnson RK, Sternglanz R. Evidence that DNA topoisomerase I is necessary for the cytotoxic effects of camptothecin. *Mol Pharmacol* (1988) **34**(6):755–60.
146. Eng WK, McCabe FL, Tan KB, Mattern MR, Hofmann GA, Woessner RD, et al. Development of a stable camptothecin-resistant subline of P388 leukemia with reduced topoisomerase I content. *Mol Pharmacol* (1990) **38**(4):471–80.
147. Liu X, Han EK, Anderson M, Shi Y, Semizarov D, Wang G, et al. Acquired resistance to combination treatment with temozolomide and ABT-888 is mediated by both base excision repair and homologous recombination DNA repair pathways. *Mol Cancer Res* (2009) **7**(10):1686–92. doi:10.1158/1541-7786.MCR-09-0299
148. Patel AG, De Lorenzo SB, Flatten KS, Poirier GG, Kaufmann SH. Failure of iniparib to inhibit poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in vitro. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**(6):1655–62. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-2890
149. Gottipati P, Vischioni B, Schultz N, Solomons J, Bryant HE, Djureinovic T, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase is hyperactivated in homologous recombination-defective cells. *Cancer Res* (2010) **70**(13):5389–98. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-09-4716
150. Helleday T. The underlying mechanism for the PARP and BRCA synthetic lethality: clearing up the misunderstandings. *Mol Oncol* (2011) **5**(4):387–93. doi:10.1016/j.molonc.2011.07.001
151. Caldecott KW. XRCC1 and DNA strand break repair. *DNA Repair* (2003) **2**(9):955–69. doi:10.1016/S1568-7864(03)00118-6
152. Druker BJ, Sawyers CL, Kantarjian H, Resta DJ, Reese SF, Ford JM, et al. Activity of a specific inhibitor of the BCR-ABL tyrosine kinase in the blast crisis of chronic myeloid leukemia and acute lymphoblastic leukemia with the Philadelphia chromosome. *N Engl J Med* (2001) **344**:1038–42. doi:10.1056/NEJM200104053441402
153. Chapman PB, Hauschild A, Robert C, Haanen JB, Ascierto P, Larkin J, et al. Improved survival with vemurafenib in melanoma with BRAF V600E mutation. *N Engl J Med* (2011) **364**(26):2507–16. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa1103782
154. Sosman JA, Kim KB, Schuchter L, Gonzalez R, Pavlick AC, Weber JS, et al. Survival in BRAF V600-mutant advanced melanoma treated with vemurafenib. *N Engl J Med* (2012) **366**(8):707–14. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa1112302

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 24 June 2013; accepted: 21 August 2013; published online: 11 September 2013.
Citation: De Lorenzo SB, Patel AG, Hurley RM and Kaufmann SH (2013) The elephant and the blind men: making sense of PARP inhibitors in homologous recombination deficient tumor cells. Front. Oncol. ***3****:228. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00228*
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in
ONCOLOGY

MINI REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 30 September 2013
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00257

Strategic combination of DNA-damaging agent and PARP inhibitor results in enhanced cytotoxicity

Julie K. Horton and Samuel H. Wilson*

Laboratory of Structural Biology, NIEHS, National Institutes of Health, Research Triangle Park, NC, USA

Edited by:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA

Reviewed by:
Eddie Reed, University of South Alabama, USA
Martijn Luijsterburg, Leiden University Medical Center, Netherlands

****Correspondence:***
Samuel H. Wilson, Laboratory of Structural Biology, NIEHS, National Institutes of Health, 111 T.W. Alexander Drive, P.O. Box 12233, Research Triangle Park, NC 29909-2233, USA
e-mail: wilson5@niehs.nih.gov

PARP inhibitors (PARPi) are under clinical trial for combination cancer chemotherapy. In the presence of a PARPi, PARP-1 binds DNA strand breaks but cannot produce poly(ADP-ribose) polymers or undergo auto-poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation. DNA binding is persistent, hindering DNA repair. Methylated bases formed as a result of cellular exposure to DNA-methylating agents are repaired by DNA polymerase β (pol β)-dependent base excision repair (BER) producing a 5′-deoxyribose phosphate (5′-dRP) repair intermediate. PARP-1 binds and is activated by the 5′-dRP, and PARPi-mediated sensitization to methylating agents is considerable, especially in pol β-deficient cells. Cells deficient in the BER factor XRCC1 are less sensitized by PARPi than are wild-type cells. PARPi sensitization is reduced in cells expressing forms of XRCC1 deficient in interaction with either pol β or PARP-1. In contrast, agents producing oxidative DNA damage and 3′- rather than 5′-repair intermediates are modestly PARPi sensitized. We summarize PARPi experiments in mouse fibroblasts and confirm the importance of the 5′-dRP repair intermediate and functional pol β and XRCC1 proteins. Understanding the chemistry of repair is key to enhancing the clinical success of PARPi.

Keywords: DNA polymerase β, XRCC1, PARP-1, PARP inhibitors, base excision repair

BACKGROUND

Clinical trials suggest that PARP inhibitors (PARPi) may represent an opportunity to gain selective killing of cancer cells, since the cytotoxic effects make use of deficiencies in cellular DNA repair systems that are distinctive for individual tumor cells versus normal tissues (1, 2). But it has proved difficult to design chemotherapy regimes because of toxic side effects such as myelosuppression. Information enabling prediction of PARPi effects is not easy to gain from the literature and may not be well recognized in the community. We suggest that understanding PARPi effects in model systems, such as mouse embryonic fibroblast (MEF) cells in culture, will be informative for considering strategies in cancer chemotherapy. We have discussed this viewpoint in a recent article (3). Here, we summarize current experiments with the aim of understanding the roles of PARP in mammalian cell DNA repair and how the presence of the inhibited PARP-1 protein during base excision repair (BER) may promote cell killing. The level of cell killing observed with DNA-damaging agents is modulated by co-treatment with a PARPi and by expression of other BER proteins such as XRCC1 and pol β, and we will outline a model to explain these effects. Selection of specific chemotherapeutic agents combined with specific repair deficiencies in patients may prove to be extremely beneficial.

BER OF BASE DAMAGE AND BINDING OF PARP-1 TO INTERMEDIATES OF BER

The mammalian BER pathway is important for the removal of single base lesions in double-stranded genomic DNA. Base damage can arise through spontaneous base loss from DNA or from base alkylation and oxidation from both endogenous and exogenous sources. Methyl methanesulfonate (MMS) is a directly acting DNA-methylating agent causing alkylation of base nitrogens (e.g., 7-methylguanine), whereas the oxidizing agent peroxynitrite produces reactive oxygen species (ROS) that oxidize DNA bases resulting in the promutagenic DNA lesion 8-oxoguanine and other base lesions. During single-nucleotide BER of a methylated base, repair is initiated by a lesion-specific monofunctional glycosylase (i.e., *N*-methylpurine DNA glycosylase; MPG), that removes the damaged base leaving an abasic (AP) site in double-stranded DNA. The DNA backbone is then incised 5′ of the AP site by AP endonuclease 1 (APE1) resulting in a 1-nucleotide (nt) gap with margins of 3′-OH and 5′-deoxyribose phosphate (dRP) groups. DNA polymerase β (pol β) binds to this repair intermediate, removes the 5′-dRP group and performs single-nucleotide gap filling DNA synthesis. Many of the glycosylases specific for oxidative DNA damage (e.g., 8-oxoguanine DNA glycosylase; OGG1) are bifunctional enzymes that have an associated AP lyase activity in addition to their glycosylase activity. After base removal, this activity cleaves the DNA backbone 3′ to the abasic site leaving 3′-dRP and 5′-PO_4 margins in a single-nucleotide gap. APE1 is able to remove the 3′-blocking group leaving a 3′-OH-containing substrate suitable for DNA synthesis and ligation. In this BER sub-pathway there will be no formation of a 5′-deoxyribose-containing blocking group or requirement for pol β-dependent dRP lyase tailoring activity to enable DNA ligation (4).

PARP-1 is an abundant nuclear protein involved in DNA damage recognition. It can bind to AP sites and single-strand breaks in DNA, including the 5′-dRP-containing intermediate of BER of MMS-induced damage. Once bound to DNA, PARP-1 becomes catalytically activated synthesizing poly(ADP-ribose) (PAR) polymers from NAD^+, and resulting in poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation of itself, as well as other proteins involved in DNA repair and

chromatin remodeling (5, 6). PARP-1, the first discovered member of a family of proteins, is responsible for the majority of cellular PARP activity after DNA damage. Following auto-modification, PARP-1 can interact with other BER proteins such as XRCC1 and pol β enabling their recruitment to the damage site (7, 8). A recent publication has suggested that PARP-1 recruits XRCC1 to single-strand break repair, but not to sites of oxidative damage BER (9). This may be due the absence of 5′-dRP intermediate formation during oxidative damage (8-oxoguanine) repair (4).

In the case of methylation damage, after removal of the abasic site sugar by pol β lyase activity and completion of repair by pol β gap filling and DNA ligation, PARP-1 dissociates from DNA, and the PAR glycosidic bonds are rapidly cleaved, primarily by poly(ADP-ribose) glycohydrolase (PARG) (10). In earlier photoaffinity labeling studies, PARP-1 was identified as the predominant BER intermediate-binding factor in the MEF cell extract (11). Use of other binding ligands revealed PARP-1 binding specificity for the 5′-dRP-containing BER intermediate with much less binding when an alternate BER intermediate without the 5′-dRP group was used (12). The results are consistent with a biological role for an interaction between PARP-1 and the 5′-dRP-containing BER intermediate. Additionally, as discussed below and elsewhere (3), and in agreement with the *in vitro* studies, we find that the cytotoxic effects of cellular PARP inhibition correlate very well with the presence of the 5′-dRP group in the BER intermediate.

PARP INHIBITION AND HYPERSENSITIVITY TO DNA DAMAGE

In the presence of a catalytic inhibitor, PARP-1 can still bind to DNA damage sites, but auto-ribosylation is prevented (1). In its inhibited and inactivated state, PARP-1 binding to DNA is stabilized, hindering the BER process (13). We have proposed that the DNA-bound and inhibited PARP-1 molecule results in cytotoxicity due to formation of replication-dependent double-strand breaks (DSBs) (14).

Experiments in MMS-treated MEFs demonstrated that PAR synthesis was completely inhibited by the PARPi 4-amino-1,8-naphthalimide (4-AN) (15, 16). Wild-type (WT) MEFs are highly (40-fold) sensitized to MMS and to the methylating chemotherapeutic agent temozolomide (TMZ) by 4-AN co-treatment (17). Positive TMZ/PARPi potentiation data have been reported in a number of other systems, e.g., human tumor cell lines and xenografts (18, 19), and this combination has been successful in phase I clinical trials in patients with solid tumors (20) or melanoma (21). Additionally, a recently reported phase II study of an inhibitory dose of a PARPi with TMZ in metastatic melanoma provided evidence for chemopotentiation and increased disease-free survival (22). The authors suggest the need for a phase III trial comparing TMZ with TMZ + PARPi, also for evaluation of DNA repair capacity in patients to identify those most likely to benefit from this combination.

In contrast to the results with TMZ and MMS, co-treatment with 4-AN has minimal effect (1.1-fold sensitization) on cellular sensitivity to the reactive oxidant peroxynitrite (17). This agent results in oxidative DNA modifications including 8-oxoguanine, 8-nitroguanine and single-strand breaks (23). Repair of 8-oxoguanine initiated by the bifunctional OGG1 is not expected to produce the 5′-dRP blocked repair intermediate. Thus, a key difference in BER following treatment with these two agents (MMS and peroxynitrite) is initiation by a monofunctional versus a bifunctional glycosylase. Only in the former case (repair of MMS damage by a monofunctional glycosylase) will there be formation of a repair intermediate with a 5′-sugar phosphate blocking group. The results emphasize that the presence of the 5′-dRP blocking group is critical for binding PARP-1 and for observing PARPi-mediated sensitization to DNA damage.

PARP INHIBITOR EFFECTS IN BER PROTEIN-DEFICIENT AND DEFECTIVE CELLS

The most notable phenotype of pol β null MEFs is hypersensitivity to S_N2 alkylating agents such as MMS, and to S_N1 alkylating agents such as the chemotherapeutic methylating agent TMZ (24, 25). Hypersensitivity to these agents in pol β-deficient mouse fibroblasts can be reversed by expression of either the full-length protein or the 8 kDa dRP lyase domain with 5′-dRP gap-tailoring activity (26). XRCC1-deficient cells are extremely hypersensitive to monofunctional methylating agents including MMS and TMZ (4). XRCC1 interacts with a number of repair proteins and binding to PARP-1 is critical for recruitment of XRCC1 to damaged sites in DNA. Thus, in PARP-1-deficient cells, recruitment of XRCC1 is hindered (7). The interaction between the amino-terminal domain (NTD) of XRCC1 and the polymerase domain of pol β is essential for recruitment of pol β to sites of damaged DNA (27). Hypersensitivity to MMS can be reversed by transfection of full-length WT XRCC1 protein into *Xrcc1*$^{-/-}$ cells (28), but as observed previously in CHO cells (29), only partial reversal is observed following expression of a mutant protein (V88R) that does not interact with pol β. Likewise, there is no rescue of hypersensitivity following expression of the L360R mutant XRCC1 protein that has disrupted folding of the BRCT I domain and interrupted interaction with PARP-1 (30, 31). The results suggest that interactions between PARP-1, XRCC1, and pol β are required for the protective effects of XRCC1 and pol β against MMS and TMZ exposures.

A high level of sensitization to MMS and TMZ is observed in both *pol* β$^{+/+}$ and *pol* β$^{-/-}$ MEFs following combination treatment with 4-AN. Interestingly, the level of sensitization of *pol*β$^{-/-}$ cells is at least double that observed in *pol*β$^{+/+}$ cells (**Figure 1A**). Thus, when utilizing the TMZ + PARPi combination, pol β null cells become considerably more TMZ-sensitive than WT cells. Similar pol β-dependent results were obtained with other agents (MMS, MNU) that result in DNA damage repaired by monofunctional glycosylase-initiated BER. We propose that through its role in removing the 5′-dRP intermediate, pol β is able to regulate the PARPi-mediated sensitization in TMZ cytotoxicity. There have been numerous reports of cancer related pol β single-nucleotide polymorphisms (32, 33). Expression of a dRP lyase inactivating mutation would be a critical biomarker for enhancement of TMZ + PARPi cytotoxicity. Additionally, current assays for dRP repair intermediates are used with cell culture models in laboratory research, but have not yet been adapted for clinical use. Such adaptation of these techniques represents an opportunity for translational research. Ongoing studies will address this question.

In contrast *Xrcc1*$^{+/+}$ WT cells are more highly sensitized (two to threefold) to MMS and TMZ than are *Xrcc1*$^{-/-}$ cells

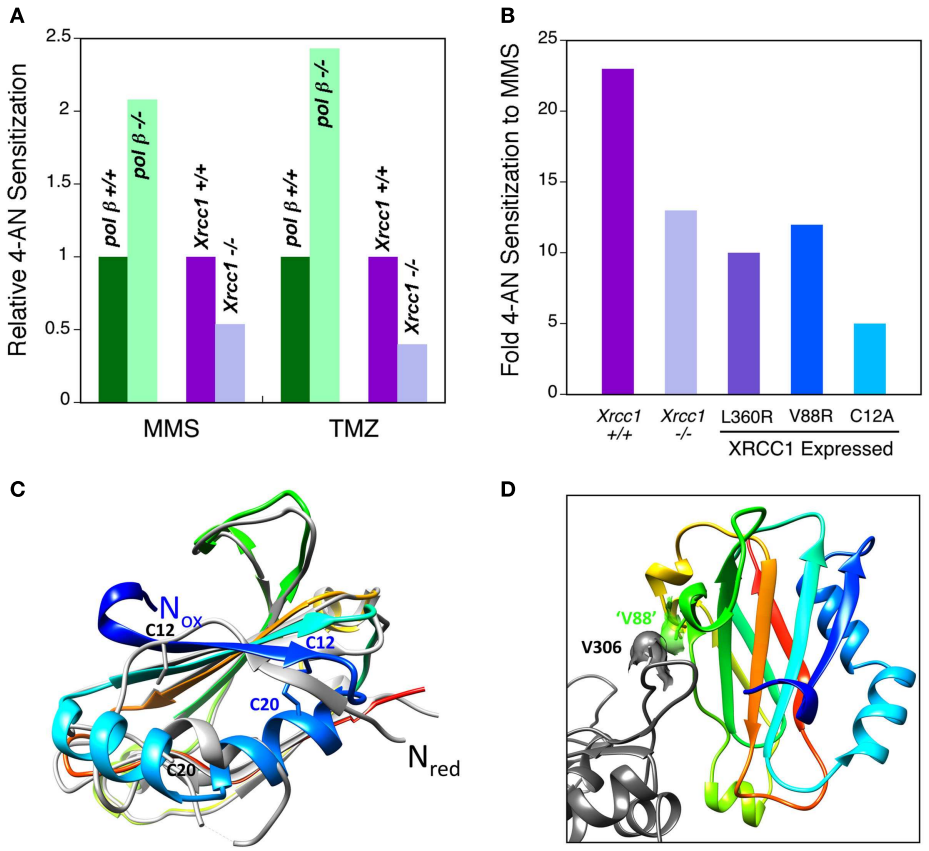


FIGURE 1 | PARPi-mediated sensitization to MMS and TMZ and ability of XRCC1 to interact with pol β. **(A)** Relative sensitization in wild-type and repair protein-deficient MEFs (as indicated) by a 24 h exposure to the PARPi 4-AN. Pol β-deficient cells are more highly sensitized than the wild-type line (green), while XRCC1-deficient cells are less sensitized (purple). **(B)** Level of PARPi-mediated sensitization to MMS in *Xrcc1*$^{+/+}$ (WT) and *Xrcc1*$^{-/-}$ (null) MEFs, and in XRCC1 null cells expressing mutated XRCC1 proteins (L360R, V88R and C12A) as indicated. **(C)** The XRCC1 NTD has been crystallized in two forms: oxidized and reduced (34). An overlay of the oxidized (colored, PDB ID 3LQC) and reduced (light gray, PDB ID 3K75) forms indicates that the amino-termini are on opposite sides of this domain (N_{ox} and N_{red}, respectively). Accordingly, the interactions around the amino-termini are very different for these two forms. The cysteine residues (C12 and C20, respectively) that participate in disulfide bond formation in the oxidized form are indicated. **(D)** 'V88' (green) of mouse NTD forms a hydrophobic interaction with V306 (gray) of pol β. This portion of the pol β-binding interface is similar for both the oxidized and reduced forms of the NTD, and includes the hydrophobic interaction of XRCC1 'V88' with V306 of pol β. V88 corresponds to V86 of the structurally characterized human NTD of XRCC1. Replacing this valine with arginine (V88R) significantly reduces the interaction between these proteins (28).

(**Figures 1A,B**). Thus, the interaction between XRCC1 and PARP-1 proteins appears to be required for the strongest PARP-inhibitor-mediated sensitization. Expression of WT XRCC1 will stabilize the protein complex through its accessory protein functions, and this will allow for more efficient PARP binding to the 5′-dRP-containing BER intermediate. Another possibility, that XRCC1 may modulate the dRP lyase activity of pol β, is being tested in the laboratory. Sensitization in cells expressing the L360R mutated XRCC1 protein without interaction with PARP-1 (30, 31) was similar to that in *Xrcc1*$^{-/-}$ cells (**Figure 1B**), consistent with the proposal that the interaction between XRCC1 and PARP-1 enables the sensitization. In *Xrcc1*$^{-/-}$ cells expressing an XRCC1 mutant (V88R) that is compromised in its ability to bind pol β, sensitization to MMS was also about half of the level observed in WT cells (**Figure 1B**).

Pol β and XRCC1 interact through a redox-sensitive binding interface in the N-terminal domain (NTD) of XRCC1 (34), and equal levels of both oxidized and reduced forms of the full-length protein are found in untreated WT MEFs (28). Structural characterization of both oxidized and reduced forms of the XRCC1 NTD reveal that they have distinct conformations (**Figure 1C**) and a different pol β functional interaction, with the oxidized form binding tighter to pol β (34). The disulfide bond between C12 and C20 required for stabilizing the oxidized form is evident in the structure shown, whereas C12 and C20 are far apart in the reduced form (**Figure 1C**). Nevertheless, some portions of the pol β-binding interface are similar for both the oxidized and reduced forms of the NTD, and this includes the hydrophobic interaction between V306 (**Figure 1D**) of pol β and V88 of mouse XRCC1 NTD ("V88"). Cells expressing C12A XRCC1 protein locked in the reduced state are equally as MMS resistant as

WT cells (28). However, cells expressing reduced C12A XRCC1 have a considerably lower level of PARPi-mediated sensitization than WT cells (5- and 23-fold, respectively) (**Figure 1B**). These results are consistent with the requirement for tight XRCC1-pol β interaction for strong PARPi-mediated sensitization (V88R in **Figure 1B**). However, the extremely low PARPi-mediated sensitization in the cells expressing the reduced XRCC1 protein suggests there may be additional XRCC1 effects linked to its ability to take the oxidized form.

Pol β null cells are minimally hypersensitive to DNA oxidants such as peroxynitrite, IR, and bleomycin where repair of oxidative DNA damage does not involve significant formation of an intermediate with a 5′-sugar phosphate. The low PARPi sensitization observed in WT cells for peroxynitrite co-treatment was also seen in pol β-deficient cells (17), and similar data (≤3-fold sensitization) were obtained for clinically utilized IR and the radiomimetic agent bleomycin. Bleomycin results in formation of ROS, oxidized sugars and abasic sites with 3′-blocking groups such as 3′-phosphoglycolate (35), and repair may involve pol β and BER, but the 5′-sugar phosphate blocking group is not abundantly formed. Again the results suggest a requirement for a 5′-sugar phosphate-containing repair intermediate for significant cellular hypersensitivity in pol β-deficient cells. Similarly, despite the hypersensitivity of *Xrcc1*$^{-/-}$ cells to methylating agents, only low-level hypersensitivity is observed to oxidative DNA damage (4).

Taken together, these results are consistent with a correlation between formation of the 5′-dRP blocking group and the degree of PARPi-mediated sensitization. In the absence of pol β, cells will be deficient in the 5′-dRP gap-tailoring activity, allowing for enhanced binding of PARP-1 to DNA damage and for more PARPi-mediated sensitization. These cells therefore demonstrate the concept of synthetic lethality occurring under conditions of PARP inhibition in the presence of pol β-deficiency. The notion of synthetic lethality explains the vulnerability of cells that are deficient in one pathway in repair (here pol β-mediated BER) and then have repair additionally blocked by a chemical agent (e.g., a PARPi). A similar well-appreciated situation occurs when PARPi are used in BRCA- and other homologous recombination-deficient cells and tumors (36–38). The expression level of specific repair proteins is expected to modulate the degree of PARPi-mediated sensitization. The chemistry of DNA damage and repair also regulates PARPi effects, since in the absence of the 5′-dRP group-containing repair intermediate, there is minimal PARPi-mediated sensitization.

MODEL FOR PARP INHIBITOR-MEDIATED CELL KILLING

PARP inhibitors have become valuable in chemotherapy as part of a combination regime or as monotherapy. In MEF model systems, the magnitude of the cell killing effect of a PARPi in combination with a genotoxic agent is dependent on the chemistry of the DNA repair intermediate. Inhibition of PARP when it is bound to a 5′-dRP group-containing intermediate results in a dramatic cell sensitization. In contrast, if the repair intermediate does not have the 5′-dRP group, both PARP-1 binding and inhibitor-mediated sensitization are minimal.

A schematic model consistent with these results is shown in **Figure 2**. It is important to note that the current results do not prove this model, but instead the model is useful as a framework for designing future experiments. The model illustrates a replication fork colliding with the BER repair protein complex bound at the 5′-dRP-containing site in double-stranded genomic DNA. The replication fork moves in the direction of the arrow and becomes stalled at the protein complex, consisting of PARP-1, pol β, and XRCC1, among other proteins not shown in the image. Replication fork stalling is proposed to lead to fork collapse, DSB formation, and eventually to cell death. Thus, fork stalling is proportional to cell killing, at least in the context of this model. The model predicts that in the absence of inhibited PARP-1 or the 5′-dRP group, the protein complex will not form.

Pol β is able to remove the 5′-dRP group from repair intermediates. In pol β null BER-deficient MEFs, excess 5′-dRP

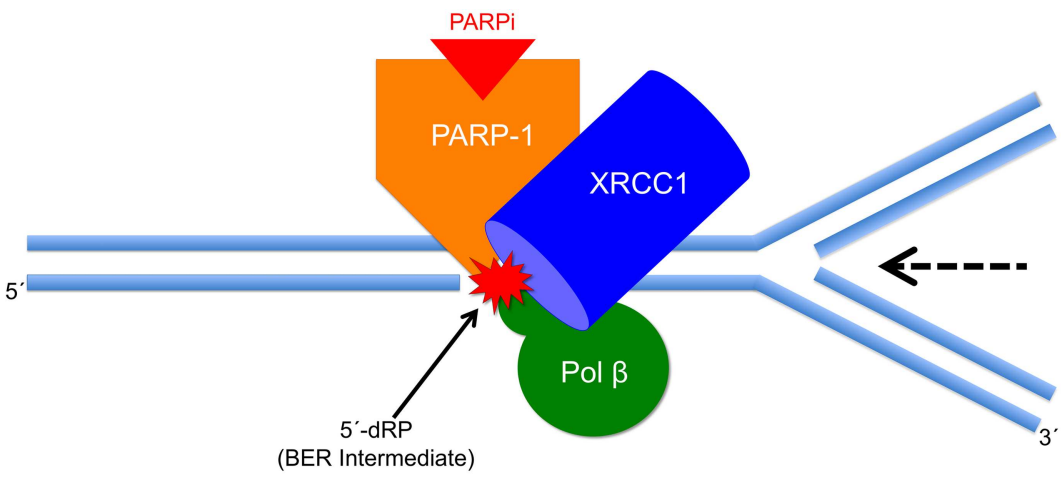


FIGURE 2 | Schematic model illustrating PARPi-mediated cell killing. Shown is a replication fork colliding with the BER repair complex bound at the 5′-dRP of the BER intermediate. The replication fork moves in the direction indicated by the arrow and becomes stalled at the protein complex. We propose that stalling leads to replication fork collapse, DSB formation, and cell death.

group-containing intermediates may accumulate, and PARP-1 binding and PARPi-mediated sensitization will be considerable. The model illustrates that the dRP group is key for PARP-1 binding, such that in the absence of pol β dRP lyase activity, there is more PARP-1 binding and more PARPi-induced cell killing. In the absence of XRCC1, pol β binding at damaged DNA is decreased and this is expected to lead to diminished dRP group removal and more cell killing. Further, the model predicts that in the absence of XRCC1 the stability of the complex will be reduced, and consequently the replication fork may be able to bypass the complex without stalling. The weaker affinity of the reduced form of XRCC1 for pol β is consistent with a less stable overall complex, more replication fork bypass, and less PARPi-mediated cell killing as observed experimentally. The results are consistent with this prediction in that the absence of XRCC1 expression, or less binding of XRCC1 to PARP-1 or pol β, is associated with lower PARPi-mediated sensitization.

In summary, PARPi are under study for use in cancer chemotherapy and here we report that the ability for PARPi-induced sensitization in model mammalian cell lines (mouse fibroblasts) correlates with the chemistry of DNA repair intermediates. Surprisingly, we find that in the absence of the 5′-dRP group-containing repair intermediate, there is minimal PARPi-mediated sensitization. Additionally, we show that the presence of functional BER factors pol β and XRCC1 regulate PARPi-induced sensitization, but this is only under conditions where the 5′-dRP group is formed.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We thank Dr. William Beard and Lois Wyrick for help with figure preparation. This work was supported by the Intramural Research Program of the NIH, National Institute of Environmental Health Sciences (project numbers ZO1 ES050158 and ES050159 to Samuel H. Wilson).

REFERENCES

1. Chalmers AJ. The potential role and application of PARP inhibitors in cancer treatment. *Br Med Bull* (2009) **89**:23–40. doi:10.1093/bmb/ldp005
2. Javle M, Curtin NJ. The role of PARP in DNA repair and its therapeutic exploitation. *Br J Cancer* (2011) **105**:1114–22. doi:10.1038/bjc.2011.382
3. Horton JK, Wilson SH. Predicting enhanced cell killing through PARP inhibition. *Mol Cancer Res* (2013) **11**:13–8. doi:10.1158/1541-7786.MCR-12-0512
4. Horton JK, Watson M, Stefanick DF, Shaughnessy DT, Taylor JA, Wilson SH. XRCC1 and DNA polymerase β in cellular protection against cytotoxic DNA single-strand breaks. *Cell Res* (2008) **18**:48–63. doi:10.1038/cr.2008.7
5. D'Amours D, Desnoyers S, D'Silva I, Poirier GG. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation reactions in the regulation of nuclear functions. *Biochem J* (1999) **342**:249–68. doi:10.1042/0264-6021:3420249
6. De Vos M, Schreiber V, Dantzer F. The diverse roles and clinical relevance of PARPs in DNA damage repair: current state of the art. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2012) **84**:137–46. doi:10.1016/j.bcp.2012.03.018
7. El-Khamisy SF, Masutani M, Suzuki H, Caldecott KW. A requirement for PARP-1 for the assembly or stability of XRCC1 nuclear foci at sites of oxidative DNA damage. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2003) **31**:5526–33. doi:10.1093/nar/gkg761
8. Mortusewicz O, Ame JC, Schreiber V, Leonhardt H. Feedback-regulated poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation by PARP-1 is required for rapid response to DNA damage in living cells. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2007) **35**:7665–75. doi:10.1093/nar/gkm933
9. Campalans A, Kortulewski T, Amouroux R, Menoni H, Vermeulen W, Radicella JP. Distinct spatiotemporal patterns and PARP dependence of XRCC1 recruitment to single-strand break and base excision repair. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2013) **41**:3115–29. doi:10.1093/nar/gkt025
10. Mortusewicz O, Fouquerel E, Jean-Christophe A, Leonhardt H, Schreiber V. PARG is recruited to DNA damage sites through poly(ADP-ribose)- and PCNA-dependent mechanisms. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2011) **39**:5045–56. doi:10.1093/nar/gkr099
11. Lavrik OI, Prasad R, Sobol RW, Horton JK, Ackerman EJ, Wilson SH. Photoaffinity labeling of mouse fibroblast enzymes by a base excision repair intermediate. Evidence for the role of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 in DNA repair. *J Biol Chem* (2001) **276**:25541–8. doi:10.1074/jbc.M102125200
12. Cistulli C, Lavrik OI, Prasad R, Hou E, Wilson SH. AP endonuclease and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 interact with the same base excision repair intermediate. *DNA Repair* (2004) **3**:581–91. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2003.09.012
13. Murai J, Huang S-YN, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**:5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
14. Heacock ML, Stefanick DF, Horton JK, Wilson SH. Alkylation DNA damage in combination with PARP inhibition results in formation of S-phase-dependent double-strand breaks. *DNA Repair* (2010) **9**:929–36. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2010.05.007
15. Ruf A, De Murcia G, Schulz GE. Inhibitor and NAD+ binding to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase as derived from crystal structures and homology modeling. *Biochemistry* (1998) **37**:3893–900. doi:10.1021/bi972383s
16. Gassman NR, Stefanick DF, Kedar PS, Horton JK, Wilson SH. Hyperactivation of PARP triggers nonhomologous end-joining in repair-deficient mouse fibroblasts. *PLoS ONE* (2012) **7**:e49301. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0049301
17. Horton JK, Stefanick DF, Naron JM, Kedar PS, Wilson SH. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase activity prevents signaling pathways for cell cycle arrest following DNA methylating agent exposure. *J Biol Chem* (2005) **280**:15773–85. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2008.07.006
18. Delaney CA, Wang L-Z, Kyle S, White AW, Calvert AH, Curtin NJ, et al. Potentiation of temozolomide and topotecan growth inhibition and cytotoxicity by novel poly(adenosine diphosphoribose) polymerase inhibitors in a panel of human tumor cell lines. *Clin Cancer Res* (2000) **6**:2860–7.
19. Daniel RA, Rozanska AL, Thomas HD, Mulligan EA, Drew Y, Castelbuono DJ, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 enhances temozolomide and topotecan activity against childhood neuroblastoma. *Clin Cancer Res* (2009) **15**:1241–9. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-08-1095
20. Plummer R, Jones C, Middleton M, Wilson R, Evans J, Olsen A, et al. Phase I study of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, AG014699, in combination with temozolomide in patients with advanced solid tumors. *Clin Cancer Res* (2008) **14**:7917–23. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-08-1223
21. Bedikian AY, Papadopoulos NE, Kim KB, Hwu W-J, Homsi J, Glass MR, et al. A Phase IB trial of intravenous INO-1001 plus oral temozolomide in subjects with unresectable stage-III or IV melanoma. *Cancer Invest* (2009) **27**:756–63. doi:10.1080/07357900802709159
22. Plummer R, Lorigan P, Steven N, Scott L, Middleton MR, Wilson RH, et al. A phase II study of the potent PARP inhibitor, Rucaparib (PF-01367338, AG014699), with temozolomide in patients with metastatic melanoma demonstrating evidence of chemopotentiation. *Cancer Chemother Pharmacol* (2013) **71**:1191–9. doi:10.1007/s00280-013-2113-1
23. Ahmad R, Rasheed Z, Ahsan H. Biochemical and cellular toxicology of peroxynitrite: implications in cell death and autoimmune phenomenon. *Immunopharmacol Immunotoxicol* (2009) **31**:388–96. doi:10.1080/08923970802709197
24. Sobol RW, Horton JK, Kuhn R, Gu H, Singhal RK, Prasad R, et al. Requirement of mammalian DNA polymerase-β in base-excision repair. *Nature* (1996) **379**:183–6. doi:10.1038/379183a0

25. Horton JK, Joyce-Gray DF, Pachkowski BF, Swenberg JA, Wilson SH. Hypersensitivity of DNA polymerase β null mouse fibroblasts reflects accumulation of cytotoxic repair intermediates from site-specific alkyl DNA lesions. *DNA Repair* (2003) **2**:27–48. doi:10.1016/S1568-7864(02)00184-2
26. Sobol RW, Prasad R, Evenski A, Baker A, Yang X-P, Horton JK, et al. The lyase activity of the DNA repair protein β-polymerase protects from DNA-damage-induced cytotoxicity. *Nature* (2000) **405**:807–10. doi:10.1038/35015598
27. Lan L, Nakajima S, Oohata Y, Takao M, Okano S, Masutani M, et al. *In situ* analysis of repair processes for oxidative DNA damage in mammalian cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2004) **101**:13738–43. doi:10.1073/pnas.0406048101
28. Horton J, Stefanick D, Gassman N, Williams J, Gabel S, Cuneo MJ, et al. Preventing oxidation of cellular XRCC1 affects PARP-mediated DNA damage. *DNA Repair* (2013) **12**:774–85. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2013.06.004
29. Wong H-K, Wilson DM III. XRCC1 and DNA polymerase β interaction contributes to cellular alkylating-agent resistance and single-strand break repair. *J Cell Biochem* (2005) **95**:794–804. doi:10.1002/jcb.20448
30. Taylor RM, Thistlethwaite A, Caldecott KW. Central role for the XRCC1 BRCT I domain in mammalian DNA single-strand break repair. *Mol Cell Biol* (2002) **22**:2556–63. doi:10.1128/MCB.22.8.2556-2563.2002
31. Kubota Y, Horiuchi S. Independent roles of XRCC1's two BRCT motifs in recovery from methylation damage. *DNA Repair* (2003) **2**:407–15. doi:10.1016/S1568-7864(02)00242-2
32. Starcevic D, Dalal S, Sweasy JB. Is there a link between DNA polymerase β and cancer? *Cell Cycle* (2004) **3**:998–1001. doi:10.4161/cc.3.8.1062
33. An CL, Chen D, Makridakis NM. Systematic biochemical analysis of somatic missense mutations in DNA polymerase beta found in prostate cancer reveal alteration of enzymatic function. *Hum Mutat* (2011) **32**:415–23. doi:10.1002/humu.21465
34. Cuneo MJ, London RE. Oxidation state of the XRCC1 N-terminal domain regulates DNA polymerase β binding affinity. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* (2010) **107**:6805–10. doi:10.1073/pnas.0914077107
35. Hecht SM. Bleomycin: new perspectives on the mechanism of action. *J Nat Prod* (1999) **63**:158–68. doi:10.1021/np990549f
36. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**:913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
37. Farmer H, Mccabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt ANJ, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**:917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
38. Dedes KJ, Wilkerson PM, Wetterskog D, Weigelt B, Ashworth A, Reis-Filho JS. Synthetic lethality of PARP inhibition in cancers lacking *BRCA1* and *BRCA2* mutations. *Cell Cycle* (2011) **10**:1192–9. doi:10.4161/cc.10.8.15273

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 24 June 2013; accepted: 11 September 2013; published online: 30 September 2013.
*Citation: Horton JK and Wilson SH (2013) Strategic combination of DNA-damaging agent and PARP inhibitor results in enhanced cytotoxicity. Front. Oncol. **3**:257. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00257*
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 01 October 2013
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00237

The role of PARP inhibitors in the treatment of gynecologic malignancies

Raquel E. Reinbolt and John L. Hays*

Division of Medical Oncology, Department of Internal Medicine, The James Comprehensive Cancer Center, The Ohio State University Wexner Medical Center, Columbus, OH, USA

Edited by:
Kristin Zorn, Magee-Womens Hospital of UPMC, USA

Reviewed by:
Maria Felice Brizzi, University of Torino, Italy
Jian Lu, Johns Hopkins University, USA

****Correspondence:***
John L. Hays, Division of Medical Oncology, The James Comprehensive Cancer Center, 588 Biomedical Research Tower, 460 W 12th Avenue, Columbus, OH 43210, USA
e-mail: john.hays@osumc.edu

Gynecologic malignancies annually account for over 91,000 new cancer cases and approximately 28,000 deaths in the United States. Although there have been advancements in cytotoxic chemotherapies, there has not been significant improvement in overall survival in these patients. While targeted therapies have shown some benefit in many solid tumors, further development of these agents is needed for the treatment of gynecologic malignancies. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) catalyzes the polyADP-ribosylation of proteins involved in DNA repair. Inhibitors of PARP were originally developed for cancers with homologous recombination deficiencies, such as those harboring mutations in *BRCA1* or *BRCA2* genes. However, pre-clinical research and clinical trials have suggested that the activity of PARP inhibitors is not limited to those with *BRCA* mutations. PARP inhibitors may have activity in cancers deficient in other DNA repair genes, signaling pathways that mitigate DNA repair, or in combination with DNA-damaging agents independent of DNA repair dysfunction. Currently there are seven different PARP inhibitors in clinical development for cancer. While there has been promising clinical activity for some of these agents, there are still significant unanswered questions regarding their use. Going forward, specific questions that must be answered include timing of therapy, use in combination with cytotoxic agents or as single-agent maintenance therapy, and whether there is a predictive biomarker that can be used with PARP inhibition. Even with large strides in the treatment of many gynecologic malignancies in recent years, it is imperative that we develop newer agents and methods to identify patients that may benefit from these compounds. The focus of this review will be on pre-clinical data, current clinical trials, and the future of PARP inhibitors in the treatment of ovarian, endometrial, and cervical cancer.

Keywords: ovarian cancer, cervical cancer, endometrial cancer, PARP inhibitor, olaparib, veliparib, rucaparib, niraparib

INTRODUCTION

Gynecologic malignancies annually account for over 91,000 new cancer cases and approximately 28,000 deaths in the United States (1). Effective screening for cervical cancer is available in many parts of the world, but there is no effective screening for endometrial or ovarian cancer. Many women with ovarian cancer, therefore, present with advanced stage disease for which cure is rare. Endometrial cancer is more commonly diagnosed early on, as patients are often symptomatic with postmenopausal bleeding. While there have been advancements in the development and administration of cytotoxic chemotherapies, there has not been significant improvement in overall survival in these patients. It is imperative that novel and effective treatment strategies are developed. Although targeted therapies have shown occasional benefit in some solid tumors, these agents have been largely ineffective for the treatment of gynecologic malignancies.

One area of recent interest in targeted therapies for many cancers has been the development of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors. PARP catalyzes the polyADP-ribosylation of proteins involved in DNA repair. Inhibitors of PARP were shown to be highly selective for cancer cells that harbor homologous recombination (HR) deficiencies, such as those harboring mutations in *BRCA1* or *BRCA2* genes (2). PARP inhibitors cause an increase in single strand breaks (SSBs) in DNA that, if left unrepaired, will lead to double strand breaks (DSBs) when encountered by replication forks (3, 4). In the laboratory, HR-deficient cells are unable to maintain genomic integrity in the presence of a large number of DNA DSBs and are, therefore, exquisitely sensitive to PARP inhibition. This synthetic lethal interaction between PARP and BRCA has been proposed as a potential explanation for the

Abbreviations: ATP, adenosine triphosphate; ATM, ataxia telangiectasia-mutated; BER, base excision repair; DL, dose level; DSB, double strand breaks; EEC, endometrioid endometrial carcinoma; FANC, Fanconi anemia complementation group; HBOC, hereditary breast and ovarian cancer; HR, homologous recombination; MRE11, mitotic recombination 11; MSI, microsatellite instability; MTD, maximum tolerated dose; NAD^+, nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide; NSB1, Nijmegen breakage syndrome; ORR, objective response rate; PAR, poly(ADP) ribose; PARP, poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase; PFS, progression free survival; PI3K, phosphatidylinositide 3-kinase; PHTS, PTEN hamartoma tumor syndromes; PMBCs, peripheral blood mononuclear cells; RECIST, response evaluation criteria in solid tumors; SSBs, single strand breaks; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; VEGFR, vascular endothelial growth factor receptor.

sensitivity of *BRCA* mutation cell lines to PARP inhibition. Preclinical research and clinical trials, however, have suggested that the activity of PARP inhibitors is not limited to those with *BRCA* mutations. PARP inhibitors may demonstrate synthetic lethality in cancers deficient in other proteins that mitigate DNA repair (5). McCabe et al. examined the effects of PARP inhibition on various cell lines deficient in RAD51, Fanconi anemia complementation group (FANC), and Nijmegen breakage syndrome 1 (NBS1), amongst other proteins involved in HR, and found that mutations of these individual proteins induced sensitivity to PARP (6). These findings suggest that the notion of synthetic lethality may be more broadly applied to cancers with an impaired HR pathway, not just those with *BRCA* mutations. This concept is frequently referred to as "BRCAness" or "BRCA-like" (7). The inhibition of SSB repair by PARP inhibition may also be sufficient to enhance the anti-cancer activity in combination with DNA-damaging agents independent of dysfunction in DNA repair pathways (8).

The combination of phosphatase and tensin homolog (PTEN)-deficient cells and PARP inhibition is another area of potential synergistic activity. *PTEN* encodes for a phosphatase that negatively regulates the phosphatidylinositide 3-kinase (PI3K)/AKT/mTOR pathway, which is important for cell proliferation and survival (9, 10) and also plays a poorly understood role in the expression of the DNA repair protein RAD51 and in the functionality of HR. Both *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies have demonstrated sensitivity of PTEN-deficient cells to PARP inhibitors (11–13). Thus, PARP inhibition may benefit patients with malignancies in which there is decreased PTEN expression, such as endometrial cancer, glioblastoma, malignant melanoma, prostate, breast, lung, and colorectal cancers (11).

Currently, there are multiple PARP inhibitors in clinical development for cancer. While there has been promising clinical activity for some of these agents, there are still significant unanswered questions regarding their use. Going forward, specific questions that must be answered include: timing of therapy, use in combination with cytotoxic agents or as a single-agent, maintenance therapy, and the existence of predictive biomarker(s) that can be used with PARP inhibition. Even with large strides in the treatment of many gynecologic malignancies in recent years, it is imperative that we develop newer agents and methods to identify patients that may benefit from these compounds.

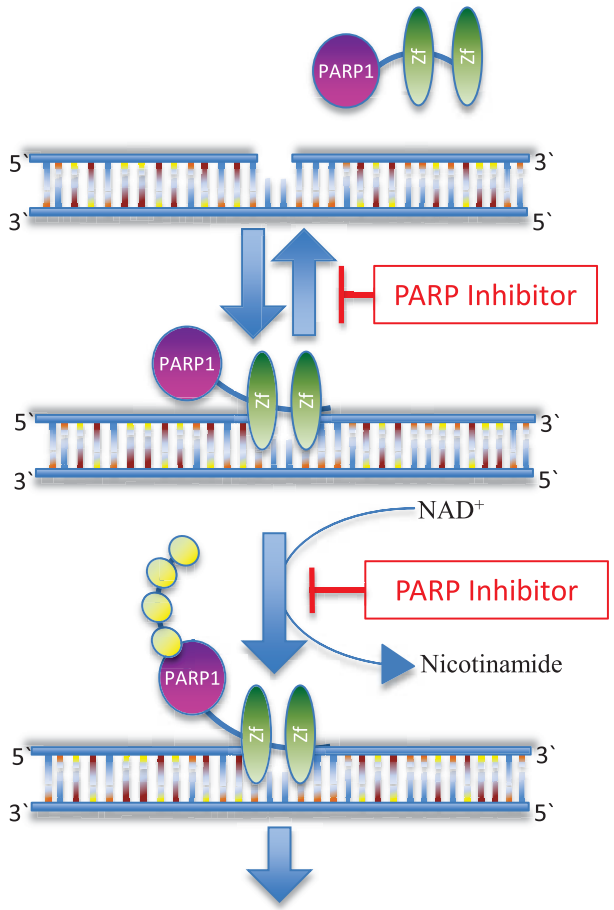


FIGURE 1 | Inhibition of PARP function. PARP1 recognizes and binds to sites of DNA damage through its Zn-finger domains (Zf). PARP inhibitors can trap PARP1 on damaged DNA in a complex that is possibly more toxic than unrepaired single strand DNA breaks (28). PARP inhibitors also block the enzymatic activity of the enzyme thereby inhibiting poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation, which in turn blocks recruitment of downstream repair proteins (114).

POLY(ADP-RIBOSE) POLYMERASE

Base excision repair (BER) is one of multiple critical pathways that maintain genome integrity in all cells, specifically in the recognition and repair of SSBs (14, 15). PARP is a family of 17 proteins that play an important role in DNA repair pathways. The most well studied member of the family, PARP1, is critical in the BER pathway for DNA SSBs. It detects and binds single strand DNA damage sites through its zinc finger domains, next attaching poly(ADP) ribose (PAR) moieties on itself and other proteins that have been recruited to the damage site (**Figure 1**). If there is excessive DNA damage, such as is seen with ischemia, PARP1 becomes hyperactivated. This heightened activity results in high levels of PAR and the depletion of nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD^+) and adenosine triphosphate (ATP) (16), and ultimately, cell death termed parthanatos (17). PARP is also involved in the repair of DSBs (18) and the recruitment of additional repair proteins like ataxia telangiectasia-mutated (ATM) and mitotic recombination 11 (MRE11), both of which are integral to the HR process (19, 20).

PARP1 was first reported in 1963 (21), but its anti-cancer utility was not fully realized until 1980. At that time, Durkacz et al. demonstrated that early-generation PARP inhibitors not only hindered DNA repair, but also enhanced the cytotoxic effects of DNA methylating agents in murine leukemia (22). Kupper et al. demonstrated the enhancement of the cytotoxic effects of gamma-irradiation after reduction of active PARP through overexpression of a dominant negative mutant of PARP that recognizes and binds damaged DNA, but does not possess the catalytic activity of the enzyme (23). More recently, PARP moved into the spotlight with the discovery that PARP inhibition in both cancer cell lines (2, 24) and human tumors (25) lacking BRCA1 or BRCA2 is selectively cytotoxic compared to non-mutation containing

tumors. One rationale for this efficacy is a principle termed synthetic lethality, a condition by which deletion or inactivation of only one of two genes (either *BRCA* or *PARP*) would not cause cell death, but deletion or inactivation of two genes in combination (both *BRCA* and *PARP*) is lethal. If PARP1 and PARP2 are inhibited, SSBs typically repaired by BER remain unresolved and when encountered by a replication fork, lead to the accumulation of DSBs (26). BRCA1- or BRCA2-deficient cells lack the ability to effectively complete HR and repair DNA DSBs. This double hit by impairment of both BRCA and PARP functionality ultimately results in genomic instability and cell death. Conferring a potential therapeutic benefit, cell death appears to be limited to homozygous target tissues (i.e., tumor), since most *BRCA* patients carry only one copy of the wild-type *BRCA* gene and there is no apparent effect on cells heterozygous for *BRCA* mutations (2). These observations have been exploited in the treatment of cancers associated with *BRCA* mutations, such as hereditary breast and ovarian cancer (HBOC), and even endometrial cancers (27).

Recently, Murai et al. suggest that the action of PARP inhibition is not only a function of how well the inhibitors disrupt the enzymatic activity, but that certain inhibitors also trap PARP1 on damaged DNA, thereby blocking repair (28). Interestingly, these studies showed that the potency in trapping PARP1 varied among agents, independent of their catalytic inhibitory properties. Clearly, additional investigation is warranted to better understand the intricacies inherent to PARP inhibition pathway and ultimately, advance drug development.

HEREDITARY BREAST AND OVARIAN CANCER AND BRCA

Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer is typically characterized by the onset of breast cancer at a young age, a strong family history of both breast and ovarian cancer, as well as an autosomal dominant inheritance pattern. Fallopian tube and primary peritoneal cancers also fall into this hereditary spectrum and are included under the ovarian cancer designation. An increased chance of bilateral cancers (e.g., both breasts), the development of both breast and ovarian cancer, and/or an increased incidence of other cancers (pancreas, prostate, etc.) may also be seen in this syndrome. In ovarian cancer, 10% of patients have a genetic predisposition. However, in those patients with a family history of ovarian cancer, the rate of *BRCA1* mutations is 80 and 15% for *BRCA2* mutations (29). More recently with the use of a massively parallel sequencing approach, Walsh et al. identified that closer to 24% of serous ovarian cancer patients have a germline DNA repair defect, over 30% of these were in patients without a family history of breast or ovarian cancer (30). The use of this broader assay is a promising method for detecting germline mutations with greater sensitivity and at decreased cost. Approximately 5–10% of all breast cancers and up to 25–40% of breast cancers in young patients (<35 years old) are hereditary. An estimated 3–8% of all breast cases and 30–40% of familial cases are likely caused by *BRCA1* and *BRCA2* mutations.

Individuals with a *BRCA* mutation have an increased risk of developing ovarian cancer up to 63% by some estimates, and breast cancer by up to 87% (31). Patients with *BRCA1* breast tumors tend to have a higher histologic grade, medullary histopathology, and are more likely than sporadic (non-*BRCA* mutant) tumors to be estrogen receptor negative, progesterone-receptor negative, and HER2/neu overexpression negative or "triple negative" (TNBC) (32). Ovarian cancers associated with *BRCA1* mutation are more often serous adenocarcinomas (90%) compared to women without this mutation (50%) (33–36). Although largely derived from retrospective or indirect data, most studies have not identified a significant survival difference between individuals with *BRCA* mutation-associated breast cancer versus controls (37–44). However, patients with high-grade serous ovarian carcinoma associated with a *BRCA* mutation tend to have a better prognosis than sporadic cases (45, 46). This improved prognosis may be related to *BRCA*-mutated cells' impaired DNA repair mechanism, lending these lesions greater sensitivity to cytotoxic chemotherapy, especially with platinum-based agents (47, 48). Based on the high selective lethality of *BRCA*-mutated cancer cells to PARP inhibitors, multiple studies have been undertaken to establish efficacy in gynecologic malignancies.

THE ROLE OF PARP INHIBITORS IN OVARIAN CANCER

Although it ranks as the ninth most common cancer among women, excluding non-melanoma skin cancers, ovarian cancer is the fifth most deadly cancer in females and accounts for more deaths than any other cancer of the female reproductive tract in the United States (1). Since the symptoms of disease are typically non-specific, ovarian cancer is often detected in advanced stages when the chance of cure is low. Given its insidious nature and the lethality of the disease, novel therapies are needed to improve overall survival in ovarian cancer patients.

In *BRCA* mutation-associated ovarian cancers, multiple investigations have been completed or are presently underway to establish the clinical activity of PARP inhibition in these mutational carriers. Sixty patients with refractory solid tumors were enrolled in a phase I trial of the PARP inhibitor olaparib (KU-0059436/AZD2281); the study was enriched for patients with *BRCA* mutations (25). In addition to establishing the maximum tolerated dose (MTD) of olaparib at 400 mg bid and observing only minimal adverse effects (primarily fatigue and gastrointestinal), it was noted that only *BRCA* mutation carriers had a significant objective tumor response. Out of 19 patients, 9 had a partial response (PR) (47%) and remarkably, 8 of which were ovarian cancer patients. Twelve of these patients (63%) had either radiological or tumor-marker responses or stable disease for $\geq$4 months. In an expanded cohort of the same trial, 50 patients with *BRCA1*/2 mutation-associated ovarian, primary peritoneal, and fallopian tube cancers were found to have a clinical benefit rate of 46%, including 40% that experienced a Response Evaluation Criteria in Solid Tumors (RECIST) radiologic or CA125 response (49). The median duration of response was 28 weeks. Another key finding was the overall clinical benefit rate was correlated with platinum sensitivity. Platinum-resistant and refractory patients had a 46 and 23% respective benefit rate versus 69% in the platinum-sensitive population ($P = 0.038$). The study also reported statistically significant associations between the overall platinum-free interval and antitumor response, as well as between platinum sensitivity and the maximum percentage change from radiologic baseline tumor size and from baseline CA125 after olaparib treatment.

In a phase 2 international, multicenter fashion, two sequential cohorts of women with confirmed *BRCA1* or *2* mutations and

recurrent disease were given either olaparib at 400 mg twice daily ($n = 33$) or 100 mg twice daily ($n = 24$) (50). The primary efficacy endpoint was objective response rate (ORR). In the 400 mg twice-daily cohort, ORR was 11 of 33 patients (33%; 95% CI 20–51); in the 100 mg twice daily cohort, ORR was 3 of 24 patients (13%; 95% CI 4–31). The most common toxicities experienced included nausea, anemia, and fatigue and were mild in the majority of cases. This phase 2 study provided positive proof of concept for the efficacy and tolerability of olaparib in advanced *BRCA*-mutated ovarian cancer.

Stemming from these initial reports, Kaye et al. designed a phase II, open-label, randomized, international study to assess the safety and efficacy of different doses (200 or 400 mg) of olaparib given twice daily versus intravenous liposomal doxorubicin given monthly in patients with *BRCA*-related ovarian cancer who had failed prior platinum-based chemotherapy (51). A statistically significant higher combined RECIST and CA125 rate of response for olaparib 400 mg twice daily compared to liposomal doxorubicin was noted. It did not find a significant difference in progression free survival (PFS) between the groups, with a reported median PFS of 7.1 months for liposomal doxorubicin, 6.5 months for the 200 mg olaparib cohort, and 8.8 months for the 400 mg olaparib cohort. There were roughly twice as many ≥grade 3 toxicities seen with liposomal doxorubicin compared to the PARP inhibitor. While this study did not show a statistically significant improvement in PFS between olaparib and liposomal doxorubicin, there was a much greater PFS with liposomal doxorubicin (7.1 months) than had been reported in historical data. Gordon et al. demonstrated PFS was only 4 months for liposomal doxorubicin compared to topotecan in a phase III randomized study of recurrent ovarian cancer (52). A recently reported phase III trial by Colombo et al. also demonstrated a similar PFS (3.7 months) for liposomal doxorubicin (53). Although the ability to draw comparisons between studies is limited, Kaye et al. reported PFS with liposomal doxorubicin is still within the 95% CI of historical controls, which suggests that this difference may simply reflect random variation within the population (54).

In addition to their use in *BRCA* mutation-associated ovarian cancer, PARP inhibitors are also being investigated in non-mutation carrier (or *BRCA* wild-type) ovarian cancers. Using PARP inhibitors in such a scenario is based on the idea that there is a HR DNA repair defect, but no germline *BRCA1/2* mutation in up to 50% of ovarian cancers (7, 11, 46, 55). Several studies have exploited this concept. Gelmon et al. conducted a phase II trial with high-grade serous/undifferentiated ovarian cancer with unknown *BRCA* status or *BRCA*-negative disease (56) and an additional reference group with known germline *BRCA* mutations. Patients were treated with olaparib 400 mg twice daily. The ORR in *BRCA*-mutants ($n = 17$) was 41% (95% CI 22–64) with median PFS of 221 days (95% CI 106–383), while *BRCA* mutation negative patients had an ORR of 24% ($n = 46$; 95% CI 14–38) and PFS of 192 days (95% CI 109–267). In a *post hoc* exploratory analysis, the ORR in patients with platinum-sensitive ovarian cancer was 50% (10 of 20) in the *BRCA*-negative cohort and 60% (3 of 5) in the *BRCA*-mutant cohort. In platinum-resistant ovarian cancers, 33 and 4% of patients with *BRCA* mutation positive and *BRCA*-mutant negative status respectively had responses. Observed toxicities were similar to those described in previous studies. This trial's findings were noteworthy, as they solidified the clinical utility of PARP inhibition in sporadic ovarian cancer. Further, these results suggest that platinum sensitivity may be used as a surrogate marker for HR deficiency. Results of a phase I study of niraparib (MK4827), an oral PARP inhibitor shown to induce selective lethality in HR repair deficient tumors with *BRCA* loss or non-*BRCA* HR defects (57), was given to a small cohort of patients enriched for *BRCA*-deficient and sporadic cancers associated with HR repair defects (58). Thirty-nine patients were treated at 7 successive dose levels; 11 of these patients were *BRCA* mutation carriers. Although results are only available in abstract form, the study reported that three patients with serous ovarian cancer had prolonged RECIST PR (one sporadic platinum-sensitive, two *BRCA*-deficient ovarian cancers). Disease stabilization was observed for >44 weeks in the sporadic serous ovarian cancer patient and for >16 weeks in the two patients with *BRCA*-deficient disease. In another phase II study with the PARP inhibitor rucaparib (AG-014699/PF-0136738), 41 patients with either breast (17) or ovarian (24) cancer and known *BRCA* deficiencies were given rucaparib as monotherapy and followed for ORR (59). Preliminary findings included a clinical benefit rate of 32%, but an ORR of 5% (2/38). However, 26% (10/38) achieved stable disease for ≥4 months and three patients remained on study for >54 weeks. The final results from these two ongoing studies are anxiously awaited.

Another larger, randomized, double-blind, placebo-controlled, phase II trial evaluated maintenance treatment with olaparib in patients with platinum-sensitive, relapsed, high-grade serous ovarian cancer (60). Included patients had received ≥2 platinum-based regimens and were required to have had a partial or complete response to their most recent platinum-based therapy. Two-hundred and sixty five patients were randomized to receive olaparib at 400 mg twice daily or placebo (136 olaparib arm, 129 placebo). *BRCA* mutational status was similar between the two groups. PFS was significantly longer in the olaparib arm than placebo (8.4 versus 4.8 months); however, there was no difference in overall survival at the first interim analysis. Interestingly, subgroup analysis revealed that regardless of *BRCA* mutational status, the olaparib cohort had a decreased risk for progression. Toxicities were overall mild in the olaparib group; most adverse events were grade 1 or 2 and typically included nausea, fatigue, vomiting, and anemia. These findings again support the argument that platinum sensitivity is a useful clinical marker for olaparib sensitivity. Further, this investigation recapitulates the role of PARP inhibitors in the ovarian cancer population, regardless of *BRCA* mutational status, and underscores the need for development of relevant biomarkers that predict HR deficiency in the setting of *BRCA* mutations or no known genetic abnormalities. Fortunately, there are multiple ongoing trials investigating the relationship between PARP inhibition and ovarian cancer that will hopefully clarify some of these uncertainties (**Table 1**).

PARP INHIBITORS IN ENDOMETRIAL CANCER

Endometrial cancer is the fourth most common cancer in women and the most commonly diagnosed gynecologic malignancy. An estimated 90% of the cases are sporadic and 10% have a genetic

Table 1 | Active clinical trials investigating PARP inhibitors in gynecologic malignancies.

Agent	Clinical trial identifier[E]	Trial description	Phase	Combination or monotherapy
Olaparib[A]	NCT01237067	Olaparib in combination with carboplatin for refractory/recurrent women's cancers	1	Combination
	NCT01116648	Olaparib in combination with cediranib for recurrent ovarian or TNBC	1/2	Combination
	NCT01445418	Olaparib with carboplatin to treat breast and ovarian cancer	1	Combination
	NCT01623349	Olaparib with BKM120 in recurrent TNBC or high-grade serous ovarian cancer	1	Combination
	NCT01650376	Olaparib with carboplatin and paclitaxel in relapsed ovarian cancer	1b	Combination
	NCT00782574	Olaparib with cisplatin in advanced solid tumors	1	Combination
	NCT00628251	Olaparib versus doxorubicin in advanced BRCA1/2 ovarian cancer patients who have failed previous platinum-therapy	2	Monotherapy
	NCT01844986	Olaparib in BRCA-mutated ovarian cancer patients following first line platinum-based chemotherapy	3	Monotherapy
	NCT01078662	Olaparib in advanced cancers with a confirmed BRCA1/2 mutation	2	Monotherapy
	NCT01874353	Olaparib in BCRA mutated ovarian cancer patients after complete or partial response to platinum chemotherapy	3	Monotherapy
	NCT00516373	Olaparib in ovarian cancer	1	Monotherapy
Veliparib[B]	NCT00989651; GOG-9923	Veliparib in combination with carboplatin, paclitaxel, bevacizumab for newly diagnosed ovarian, fallopian tube, or primary peritoneal cancer	1	Combination
	NCT01306032	Veliparib with cyclophosphamide in refractory BRCA-positive ovarian, primary peritoneal, ovarian high-grade serous carcinoma, fallopian tube cancer, TNBC, low-grade non-Hodgkin's lymphoma	2	Combination
	NCT01459380; GOG 9927	Veliparib in combination with doxorubicin, carboplatin, and bevacizumab	1	Combination
	NCT01281852; GOG-0076HH	Veliparib with cisplatin and paclitaxel in patients with advanced, persistent, or recurrent cervical cancer	1/2	Combination
	NCT01145430	Veliparib and doxorubicin for recurrent ovarian, fallopian tube, and primary peritoneal cancers or metastatic breast cancer	1	Combination
	NCT01266447; GOG 127-W	Veliparib, topotecan, and filgrastim or pegfilgrastim in patients with persistent/recurrent cervical cancer	2	Combination
	NCT01690598	Veliparib with topotecan in patients with platinum-resistant or partially platinum-sensitive relapse of epithelial ovarian cancer with negative or unknown BRCA status	1/2	Combination
	NCT01012817	Veliparib with topotecan in relapsed/refractory or primary peritoneal cancer after prior first line platinum-therapy	2	Combination
	NCT01113957	Veliparib with temozolomide versus doxorubicin alone in ovarian cancer	2	Combination
	NCT01749397	Veliparib and floxuridine in metastatic epithelial ovarian, primary peritoneal, or fallopian tube cancer	1	Combination
	NCT01540565; GOG-0280	Veliparib in persistent or recurrent epithelial ovarian, fallopian tube, or primary peritoneal cancer patients with a BRCA2 mutation	2	Monotherapy
	NCT00892736	Veliparib monotherapy for patients with BRCA1/2 -mutated cancer, including platinum-refractory ovarian, fallopian tube, or primary peritoneal cancer; or basal-like breast cancer	1	Monotherapy
	NCT01472783	Veliparib for patients with BRCA mutation and platinum-resistant or partially sensitive relapse of epithelial ovarian cancer	1/2	Monotherapy
BMN 673	NCT01286987	BMN 673 in advanced or recurrent solid tumors, including epithelial and ovarian cancers	1	Monotherapy
Niraparib[C]	NCT01847274	Niraparib versus placebo in platinum-sensitive ovarian cancer	3	Monotherapy
Rucaparib[D]	NCT01009190	Rucaparib with carboplatin in advanced solid tumors	1	Combination
	NCT01482715	Rucaparib in patients with BRCA mutation breast or ovarian cancer, or other solid tumor	1/2	Monotherapy
	NCT00664781	Rucaparib in metastatic breast cancer or ovarian cancer	2	Monotherapy

[A] Olaparib, also known as AZD2281.

[B] Veliparib, also known as ABT-888.

[C] Niraparib, also known as MK-4827.

[D] Rucaparib, also known as AG-014699; PF-01367338.

[E] All clinical trials are found at www.clinicaltrials.gov and listed according to their NCT identifier. Last accessed 2013 June 19.

origin. Endometrioid adenocarcinoma and serous carcinoma are the most prevalent histological types, while endometrial clear cell and mucinous carcinomas only account for approximately 5% of all cases (61). Since many patients are symptomatic early in their disease course, the majority of endometrial cancers (approximately 75%) are detected in the initial stages when the disease remains confined to the uterus (61). However, a significant amount of women still experience advanced disease, for which systemic treatment options are limited, toxicities high, and responses often short-lived (62, 63). There is a pressing need for targeted therapies that will yield a greater efficacy and be better tolerated.

A variety of different molecular defects linked to the development of endometrial cancer are described. In endometrioid endometrial carcinoma (EEC), also known as type I endometrial cancer, microsatellite instability (MSI) and mutations in the *PTEN*, *K-ras*, *PIK3CA*, and β-*catenin* genes are reported (64). As previously discussed, *PTEN* is a tumor suppressor gene that is involved in DNA repair mechanisms, as well as in the inhibition of the PI3K/AKT/mTOR pathway; *PTEN*-deficient cells are sensitive to PARP inhibitors (11–13). Rare syndromes collectively known as the PTEN hamartoma tumor syndromes (PHTS) are linked to germline mutations in *PTEN* (65, 66). Outside of PHTS, *PTEN* is altered in up to 83% of endometrioid carcinomas versus only 10% in serous and clear cell cancers (67–71). Dedes et al. demonstrated that *PTEN*-deficient EEC cells had a greater sensitivity to PARP inhibition than wild-type EEC *PTEN* cell lines (12). Given the heightened prevalence of *PTEN* deficiency in EEC superimposed on these laboratory studies demonstrating sensitivity to PARP inhibition, clinical studies are now in progress. A case report describing a 58-year-old female with metastatic endometrioid endometrial adenocarcinoma who had previously demonstrated exquisite sensitivity to platinum-containing regimens, was given olaparib as part of a phase I trial (72, 73). Prior to trial participation, brain metastases were found. However, after 10 weeks on trial, the patient had a significant reduction in the size of the brain metastases without other intervention and also reported improvement in tumor-related symptoms. Unfortunately, the patient had objective disease progression after 8 months on olaparib therapy. Her tumor was biopsied and verified to be negative for *BRCA* mutation, but positive for loss of *PTEN*. Although only an isolated report, this case study coupled with compelling pre-clinical data, provides a strong rationale for larger clinical trials. A phase 2, randomized, placebo-controlled trial comparing olaparib versus best supportive care or progesterone in advanced endometrial cancer was planned, but unfortunately, was unable to be opened. In addition to EEC, serous endometrial cancers appear to have a similar genetic background to serous ovarian carcinoma, including hallmarks of deficiency in DNA repair as well as frequent mutations in *TP53*, *PIK3CA*, *K-RAS*, and *ERBB2* (74). These tumors may prove to be another rational target for PARP inhibition.

PARP INHIBITORS IN CERVICAL CANCER

As the third most common cancer worldwide, cervical cancer has an annual incidence of 530,000 cases, with 250,000 deaths expected (75). It is the second leading cause of death in women from the ages of 20–39 (76). Fortunately, the incidence of this cancer in most developed countries has decreased by 70% over the past 50 years due to improved screening methods with cervical cytology (77). More recently, HPV vaccination has aided in the detection and subsequent prevention of high-risk HPV subtypes, which are the culprit for most cervical cancers (78–82). For advanced disease, chemotherapy remains the standard of care. Similar to the experience in endometrial cancer, such therapy typically does not yield durable responses or cure (83).

The use of PARP inhibitors in cervical cancer has only recently been explored in the pre-clinical arena. Along with non-small cell lung cancer, mesothelioma, and ovarian cancer cell lines, Michels et al. created cervical cancer (HeLa) cell lines resistant to cisplatin (84). Upon further study, these lines were found to have high levels of PAR and PARP1, with PARP1 constitutively hyperactivated. Exposure of the cells to pharmacologic PARP inhibition resulted in cell death. Hence, this work hints at another role for PARP inhibition, in the treatment of cisplatin-resistant cervical cancers. Interestingly, this group also observed that elevated levels of PAR identified in PARP1-overexpressing tumor cells and xenografts predicted response to PARP inhibition *in vitro* and *in vivo* more accurately than PARP1 expression itself, suggesting PAR may be a reasonable biomarker of response to PARP inhibitor therapy in cervical cancer. A phase I trial is presently enrolling patients with cervical cancer along with other gynecological malignancies to investigate the combination of olaparib with carboplatin in refractory or recurrent disease (NCT01237067; see **Table 1**). Another phase 1/2 trial is investigating the use of veliparib with cisplatin and paclitaxel in advanced, persistent, or recurrent cervical cancer (NCT01281852; **Table 1**). Additional pre-clinical and clinical investigation will hopefully reveal even more promising applications for PARP inhibition in cervical cancer.

FUTURE DIRECTIONS

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors are an exciting new class of agents that have already demonstrated promising pre-clinical and clinical activity in a variety of malignancies. Nevertheless, the full potential of PARP inhibition in cancer has not yet been realized. In addition to single-agent use, PARP inhibitors have been studied in combination with a number of different chemotherapies, anti-angiogenic agents, as well as with ionizing radiation. Other areas of active investigation include the development of markers that will predict clinical benefit from PARP inhibition, as well as the identification of resistance mechanisms to PARP inhibitor therapy.

Chemotherapies known to induce DNA strand breaks, especially SSBs, are of particular interest for combination studies. In the case of methylating agents, activation of BER elicits therapy resistance (85). A large body of pre-clinical *in vivo* and *in vitro* studies demonstrates the addition of a PARP inhibitor may sensitize cells to DNA-damaging agents and further delay the development of treatment resistance (8, 85–93). These studies were conducted with a wide variety of chemotherapeutic agents, including topoisomerase I inhibitors, platinum agents, as well as DNA alkylating agents. Human trials combining PARP inhibitors and chemotherapy agents for sporadic and *BRCA*-associated gynecologic malignancies are underway, but few have reached maturity (NCT01445418, NCT01237067; see **Table 1**). Promising data has come from Oza et al., who conducted a

multicenter phase II study that compared the efficacy of olaparib plus paclitaxel/carboplatin followed by olaparib maintenance therapy versus paclitaxel/carboplatin alone with no further therapy in patients with platinum-sensitive recurrent serous ovarian cancer (94). Importantly, the *BRCA* status was unknown for the majority of the patients. In arm A, patients received six, 21-day cycles of olaparib (200 mg twice daily) with paclitaxel (175 mg/m^2 IV, day 1) and carboplatin (AUC 4 IV, day 1), followed by olaparib maintenance therapy at a dose of 400 mg twice daily in a continuous fashion versus in arm B, the standard dose of carboplatin (AUC 6 IV, day 1) and paclitaxel (175 mg/m^2 IV, day 1) without the PARP inhibitor. Patients receiving olaparib had a significant improvement in PFS versus chemotherapy alone. OS data was felt to be immature, but preliminarily showed similar results between the two arms (64 versus 58%). In the combination phase, both arms had generally similar toxicity profiles, with nausea, fatigue, and alopecia the most common adverse events experienced. During the maintenance phase (olaparib monotherapy versus no further therapy), side effects were consistent with the known monotherapy side effect profile of PARP inhibitors. In a smaller phase I dose escalation trial, olaparib was added to carboplatin in *BRCA1*/2 mutational carriers with breast or ovarian cancer (95). Therapy was administered in a 3 × 3 dose escalation fashion: oral olaparib at 100 or 200 mg every 12 h [dose level (DL) 1/2] with IV carboplatin AUC 3 on day 8 then every 21 days; DL6–9 gave olaparib days 1–7 at 200 then 400 mg every 12 h, with carboplatin AUC 3 on day 2 then escalation to AUC 5 (no DL3–5). From the preliminary results, bone marrow suppression was the observed dose limiting toxicity. Of the 23 evaluable ovarian cancer patients, PR was seen in 8/23, disease stabilization occurred in 11/23. Overall, the ovarian cancer cohort had a clinical benefit of 83%. Clearly, the results of these studies are intriguing; data from similar combination trials is eagerly anticipated.

In addition to chemotherapeutic agents, PARP inhibitors are also being combined with anti-angiogenic agents. The rationale behind this combination is based on the observation that vascular endothelial growth factor receptor (VEGFR) inhibition may lead to increased DNA damage through downregulation of DNA repair proteins, including ERCC1 and XRCC1 (96, 97). Stemming from pre-clinical data supporting the relationship between PARP inhibition and the VEGF pathway (98–100), several phase I studies are presently underway. The phase 1 study of ABT-888 (veliparib) in combination with carboplatin, paclitaxel, and bevacizumab as first-line treatment for stage II-IV ovarian cancer is actively enrolling patients (NCT00989651; **Table 1**). Another phase I trial of olaparib in combination with cediranib, a VEGFR inhibitor, is also open to recurrent ovarian or TNBC patients (NCT01116648; **Table 1**). Trial investigators are exploring the toxicities and recommended phase 2 dosing of the dual therapy. From a preliminary report, myelosuppression was dose limiting at the highest dose level (cediranib 30 mg daily/olaparib 400 mg twice daily) (101). Although unconfirmed, the study also notes a 56% response rate in enrolled ovarian cancer patients. These results are encouraging; additional efficacy data will be forthcoming (**Table 1**).

Due to PARP's ability to inhibit multiple processes related to DNA repair, combining PARP inhibition with ionizing radiation is a logical combination. Pre-clinical studies confirm that PARP inhibition acts to sensitize malignant cells to radiation (88, 102). Several laboratories have also shown that PARP 1 knockout mice have an enhanced sensitivity to gamma-radiation (103, 104). In mouse colon cancer xenografts, veliparib coupled with irradiation resulted in prolonged survival from 23 to 36 days, and in one mouse, a complete response (8). At the present time, there are no active clinical trials investigating the combination of radiation therapy with PARP inhibition in gynecologic malignancies. However, there are active trials investigating this dual therapy in other diseases like breast cancer (NCT01477489) (105) and glioblastoma multiforme (NCT00687765) (106). Enrollment of gynecologic malignancy patients into similar trials is important since radiation plays a significant role in the treatment of cervical and endometrial cancer.

As evidenced by the discussed clinical data, many patients benefit from PARP inhibitor therapy, though the degree of response varies and sometimes there is no observed clinical benefit. A predictive marker that not only evaluates the drug's pharmacodynamic effects, but can also identify who might benefit from therapy may help guide treatment decisions. Several attempts have been made to meet this objective. Duan et al. described a triple stain immunofluorescence assay looking at FANCD2, DAPI, and Ki67 as a means for measuring the functional competency of the Fanconi anemia pathway in proliferating cells in formalin fixed tumor tissue from patient biopsies across multiple tumor types (5). This stain is now being tested in a prospective fashion to select patients for a phase 1 clinical trial using veliparib alone or in combination with mitomycin-C (NCT01017640). The use of massively parallel sequencing analysis (e.g., BROCA) in a prospectively designed trial should also be investigated as this may capture a larger percentage of patients likely to be sensitive to PARP inhibition compared to relying on BRCA1/2 mutational analysis alone (30). Mukhopadhyay et al. developed a method of measuring HR function by quantifying RAD51 foci via immunofluorescence-based assays of ascitic fluid (107). They subsequently correlated *in vitro* cytotoxicity of the PARP inhibitor rucaparib with the HR status from these culture results. They correlated their *in vitro* results to patients whom were treated with platinum-based chemotherapy; tumor progression and OS were prospectively compared between HR-competent versus HR-deficient patients (108). Interestingly, patients who were HR-deficient, as established by assay analysis, had lower rates of tumor progression at 6 months and a higher median survival. From these results, the authors suggest that the RAD51 assay successfully identified those patients with HR deficiency and hence, may better predict which patients will have the best response to PARP inhibition. In addition to ascitic fluid, collection of peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs) as a surrogate tissue to monitor drug actions may be preferable to tumor biopsy collection, as it is less invasive and multiple samples may be longitudinally obtained. In order to better characterize the pharmacodynamic profile of the PARP inhibitor ABT-888, Ji et al. developed an immunoassay for measuring PAR incorporation in both tumor biopsies and PBMCs (109). In this study, considerable inter-individual and inter-sample heterogeneity in PAR levels was observed. Given these findings, it is not surprising that the trial comparing cyclophosphamide with veliparib presented

a 50% reduction in PAR levels in 90% of patient PBMCs and 80% reduction in tumor biopsies across all dose levels (110). A larger phase II follow up study with this combination is ongoing (NCT01306032; **Table 1**). Though limited conclusions may be drawn from this experience, one must consider the possibility that PAR levels did not correlate well with actual PARP inhibitor activity (111). Ongoing genomic microarray analysis of patients involved in trials using olaparib may give useful insight into genetic signatures that may predict response. Regardless, these results underscore the need to identify a validated method of quantifying PARP inhibitor activity that corresponds to actual clinical outcome.

As with the majority of anti-cancer agents, tumors may develop acquired resistance to PARP inhibitor therapy. There are several proposed mechanisms of resistance, and likely many more that have not yet been described. One potential means is the restoration of HR secondary to a gain of function mutation in the *BRCA2* allele via elimination of the c.6174delT mutation (112). Resistance secondary to up regulation of the *ABCB1a/b* gene that encodes for a P-glycoprotein efflux pump is also described with long-term use of the PARP inhibitor olaparib. Reversal of resistance occurred with co-administration of a P-glycoprotein inhibitor (113). These are just two examples of methods of resistance and certainly the success of PARP inhibitor therapy in the future will rely on further analysis of resistance patterns and subsequent therapy modifications.

CONCLUSION

Gynecologic malignancies represent a significant challenge in women's health. When discovered in advanced stages, few successful therapeutic interventions are available to patients. Therefore, the development of novel agents like PARP inhibitors is essential. Already recognized as a promising agent in the treatment of *BRCA*-related malignancy, initial phase I and II studies confirm the activity of PARP inhibitors in ovarian, endometrial, and cervical cancers. As we learn more about these targeted agents through ongoing trials, it will be important to identify which population of patients may benefit the most from PARP inhibitor therapy and in what manner, as monotherapy or in combination. Whether it is in the neoadjuvant, adjuvant, or maintenance setting, the timing of therapy that will procure the greatest clinical benefit is also unknown. Clearly, PARP inhibitors are an exciting new class of targeted agents for the treatment of ovarian, endometrial, and cervical cancers.

REFERENCES

1. Siegel R, Naishadham D, Jemal A. Cancer statistics, 2013. *CA Cancer J Clin* (2013) **63**(1):11–30. doi:10.3322/caac.21166
2. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
3. Boulton S, Kyle S, Durkacz BW. Interactive effects of inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase and DNA-dependent protein kinase on cellular responses to DNA damage. *Carcinogenesis* (1999) **20**(2):199–203. doi:10.1093/carcin/20.2.199
4. Saffhill R, Ockey CH. Strand breaks arising from the repair of the 5-bromodeoxyuridine-substituted template and methyl methanesulphonate-induced lesions can explain the formation of sister chromatid exchanges. *Chromosoma* (1985) **92**(3):218–24. doi:10.1007/BF00348697
5. Duan W, Gao L, Zhao W, Leon M, Sadee W, Webb A, et al. Assessment of FANCD2 nuclear foci formation in paraffin-embedded tumors: a potential patient-enrichment strategy for treatment with DNA interstrand crosslinking agents. *Transl Res* (2013) **161**(3):156–64. doi:10.1016/j.trsl.2012.09.003
6. McCabe N, Turner NC, Lord CJ, Kluzek K, Bialkowska A, Swift S, et al. Deficiency in the repair of DNA damage by homologous recombination and sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition. *Cancer Res* (2006) **66**(16):8109–15. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-06-0140
7. Turner N, Tutt A, Ashworth A. Hallmarks of 'BRCAness' in sporadic cancers. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2004) **4**(10):814–9. doi:10.1038/nrc1457
8. Donawho CK, Luo Y, Luo Y, Penning TD, Bauch JL, Bouska JJ, et al. ABT-888, an orally active poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor that potentiates DNA-damaging agents in preclinical tumor models. *Clin Cancer Res* (2007) **13**(9):2728–37. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-06-3039
9. Stambolic V, Suzuki A, dela Pompa JL, Brothers GM, Mirtsos C, Sasaki T, et al. Negative regulation of PKB/Akt-dependent cell survival by the tumor suppressor PTEN. *Cell* (1998) **95**(1):29–39. doi:10.1016/S0092-8674(00)81780-8
10. Wu X, Senechal K, Neshat MS, Whang YE, Sawyers CL. The PTEN/MMAC1 tumor suppressor phosphatase functions as a negative regulator of the phosphoinositide 3-kinase/Akt pathway. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (1998) **95**(26):15587–91. doi:10.1073/pnas.95.26.15587
11. Mendes-Pereira AM, Martin SA, Brough R, McCarthy A, Taylor JR, Kim JS, et al. Synthetic lethal targeting of PTEN mutant cells with PARP inhibitors. *EMBO Mol Med* (2009) **1**(6-7):315–22. doi:10.1002/emmm.200900041
12. Dedes KJ, Wetterskog D, Mendes-Pereira AM, Natrajan R, Lambros MB, Geyer FC, et al. PTEN deficiency in endometrioid endometrial adenocarcinomas predicts sensitivity to PARP inhibitors. *Sci Transl Med* (2010) **2**(53):53ra75. doi:10.1126/scitranslmed.3001538
13. McEllin B, Camacho CV, Mukherjee B, Hahm B, Tomimatsu N, Bachoo RM, et al. PTEN loss compromises homologous recombination repair in astrocytes: implications for glioblastoma therapy with temozolomide or poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2010) **70**(13):5457–64. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-09-4295
14. Dianov GL, Hubscher U. Mammalian base excision repair: the forgotten archangel. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2013) **41**(6):3483–90. doi:10.1093/nar/gkt076
15. Odell ID, Wallace SS, Pederson DS. Rules of engagement for base excision repair in chromatin. *J Cell Physiol* (2013) **228**(2):258–66. doi:10.1002/jcp.24134
16. Carson DA, Carrera CJ, Wasson DB, Yamanaka H. Programmed cell death and adenine deoxynucleotide metabolism in human lymphocytes. *Adv Enzyme Regul* (1988) **27**:395–404. doi:10.1016/0065-2571(88)90028-3
17. David KK, Andrabi SA, Dawson TM, Dawson VL. Parthanatos, a messenger of death. *Front Biosci* (2009) **14**:1116–28. doi:10.2741/3297
18. Wang M, Wu W, Wu W, Rosidi B, Zhang L, Wang H, et al. PARP-1 and Ku compete for repair of DNA double strand breaks by distinct NHEJ pathways. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2006) **34**(21):6170–82. doi:10.1093/nar/gkl840
19. Haince JF, McDonald D, Rodrigue A, Dery U, Masson JY, Hendzel MJ, et al. PARP1-dependent kinetics of recruitment of MRE11 and NBS1 proteins to multiple DNA damage sites. *J Biol Chem* (2008) **283**(2):1197–208. doi:10.1074/jbc.M706734200
20. Hirschhorn R. In vivo reversion to normal of inherited mutations in humans. *J Med Genet* (2003) **40**(10):721–8. doi:10.1136/jmg.40.10.721
21. Chambon P, Weill JD, Mandel P. Nicotinamide mononucleotide activation of new DNA-dependent polyadenylic acid synthesizing nuclear enzyme. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (1963) **11**:39–43. doi:10.1016/0006-291X(63)90024-X
22. Durkacz BW, Omidiji O, Gray DA, Shall S. (ADP-ribose)n participates in DNA excision repair. *Nature* (1980) **283**(5747):593–6. doi:10.1038/283593a0

23. Kupper JH, Muller M, Jacobson MK, Tatsumi-Miyajima J, Coyle DL, Jacobson EL, et al. trans-dominant inhibition of poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation sensitizes cells against gamma-irradiation and N-methyl-N'-nitro-N-nitrosoguanidine but does not limit DNA replication of a polyomavirus replicon. *Mol Cell Biol* (1995) **15**(6):3154–63.
24. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
25. Fong PC, Boss DS, Yap TA, Tutt A, Wu P, Mergui-Roelvink M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumors from BRCA mutation carriers. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**(2):123–34. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0900212
26. Saleh-Gohari N, Bryant HE, Schultz N, Parker KM, Cassel TN, Helleday T. Spontaneous homologous recombination is induced by collapsed replication forks that are caused by endogenous DNA single-strand breaks. *Mol Cell Biol* (2005) **25**(16):7158–69. doi:10.1128/MCB.25.16.7158-7169.2005
27. Pennington KP, Walsh T, Lee M, Pennil C, Novetsky AP, Agnew KJ, et al. BRCA1, TP53, and CHEK2 germline mutations in uterine serous carcinoma. *Cancer* (2013) **119**(2):332–8. doi:10.1002/cncr.27720
28. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by Clinical PARP Inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(21):5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
29. Lux MP, Fasching PA, Beckmann MW. Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer: review and future perspectives. *J Mol Med (Berl)* (2006) **84**(1):16–28. doi:10.1007/s00109-005-0696-7
30. Walsh T, Casadei S, Lee MK, Pennil CC, Nord AS, Thornton AM, et al. Mutations in 12 genes for inherited ovarian, fallopian tube, and peritoneal carcinoma identified by massively parallel sequencing. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(44):18032–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.1115052108
31. Wooster R, Neuhausen SL, Mangion J, Quirk Y, Ford D, Collins N, et al. Localization of a breast cancer susceptibility gene, BRCA2, to chromosome 13q12-13. *Science* (1994) **265**(5181):2088–90. doi:10.1126/science.8091231
32. Rakha EA, Reis-Filho JS, Ellis IO. Basal-like breast cancer: a critical review. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(15):2568–81. doi:10.1200/JCO.2007.13.1748
33. Berchuck A, Heron KA, Carney ME, Lancaster JM, Fraser EG, Vinson VL, et al. Frequency of germline and somatic BRCA1 mutations in ovarian cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (1998) **4**(10):2433–7.
34. Aida H, Takakuwa K, Nagata H, Tsuneki I, Takano M, Tsuji S, et al. Clinical features of ovarian cancer in Japanese women with germ-line mutations of BRCA1. *Clin Cancer Res* (1998) **4**(1):235–40.
35. Lu KH, Cramer DW, Muto MG, Li EY, Niloff J, Mok SC. A population-based study of BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations in Jewish women with epithelial ovarian cancer. *Obstet Gynecol* (1999) **93**(1):34–7. doi:10.1016/S0029-7844(98)00362-7
36. Rubin SC, Benjamin I, Behbakht K, Takahashi H, Morgan MA, LiVolsi VA, et al. Clinical and pathological features of ovarian cancer in women with germ-line mutations of BRCA1. *N Engl J Med* (1996) **335**(19):1413–6. doi:10.1056/NEJM199611073351901
37. Gaffney DK, Brohet RM, Lewis CM, Holden JA, Buys SS, Neuhausen SL, et al. Response to radiation therapy and prognosis in breast cancer patients with BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations. *Radiother Oncol* (1998) **47**(2):129–36. doi:10.1016/S0167-8140(98)00023-1
38. Johannsson OT, Ranstam J, Borg A, Olsson H. Survival of BRCA1 breast and ovarian cancer patients: a population-based study from southern Sweden. *J Clin Oncol* (1998) **16**(2):397–404.
39. Verhoog LC, Brekelmans CT, Seynaeve C, Dahmen G, van Geel AN, Bartels CC, et al. Survival in hereditary breast cancer associated with germline mutations of BRCA2. *J Clin Oncol* (1999) **17**(11):3396–402.
40. Verhoog LC, Brekelmans CT, Seynaeve C, van den Bosch LM, Dahmen G, van Geel AN, et al. Survival and tumour characteristics of breast-cancer patients with germline mutations of BRCA1. *Lancet* (1998) **351**(9099):316–21. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(97)07065-7
41. Brekelmans CT, Tilanus-Linthorst MM, Seynaeve C, vd Ouweland A, Menke-Pluymers MB, Bartels CC, et al. Tumour characteristics, survival and prognostic factors of hereditary breast cancer from BRCA2-, BRCA1- and non-BRCA1/2 families as compared to sporadic breast cancer cases. *Eur J Cancer* (2007) **43**(5):867–76. doi:10.1016/j.ejca.2006.12.009
42. Rennert G, Bisland-Naggan S, Barnett-Griness O, Bar-Joseph N, Zhang S, Rennert HS, et al. Clinical outcomes of breast cancer in carriers of BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations. *N Engl J Med* (2007) **357**(2):115–23. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa070608
43. Kriege M, Seynaeve C, Meijers-Heijboer H, Collee JM, Menke-Pluymers MB, Bartels CC, et al. Sensitivity to first-line chemotherapy for metastatic breast cancer in BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutation carriers. *J Clin Oncol* (2009) **27**(23):3764–71. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.19.9067
44. Budroni M, Cesaraccio R, Coviello V, Sechi O, Pirino D, Cossu A, et al. Role of BRCA2 mutation status on overall survival among breast cancer patients from Sardinia. *BMC Cancer* (2009) **9**:62. doi:10.1186/1471-2407-9-62
45. Levanon K, Crum C, Drapkin R. New insights into the pathogenesis of serous ovarian cancer and its clinical impact. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(32):5284–93. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.18.1107
46. Tan DS, Rothermundt C, Thomas K, Bancroft E, Eeles R, Shanley S, et al. "BRCAness" syndrome in ovarian cancer: a case-control study describing the clinical features and outcome of patients with epithelial ovarian cancer associated with BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(34):5530–6. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.16.1703
47. Cass I, Baldwin RL, Varkey T, Moslehi R, Narod SA, Karlan BY. Improved survival in women with BRCA-associated ovarian carcinoma. *Cancer* (2003) **97**(9):2187–95. doi:10.1002/cncr.11310
48. Cannistra SA. Cancer of the ovary. *N Engl J Med* (2004) **351**(24):2519–29. doi:10.1056/NEJMra041842
49. Fong PC, Yap TA, Boss DS, Carden CP, Mergui-Roelvink M, Gourley C, et al. Poly(ADP)-ribose polymerase inhibition: frequent durable responses in BRCA carrier ovarian cancer correlating with platinum-free interval. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(15):2512–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.26.9589
50. Audeh MW, Carmichael J, Penson RT, Friedlander M, Powell B, Bell-McGuinn KM, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):245–51. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60893-8
51. Kaye SB, Lubinski J, Matulonis U, Ang JE, Gourley C, Karlan BY, et al. Phase II, open-label, randomized, multicenter study comparing the efficacy and safety of olaparib, a poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, and pegylated liposomal doxorubicin in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(4):372–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.36.9215
52. Gordon AN, Fleagle JT, Guthrie D, Parkin DE, Gore ME, Lacave AJ. Recurrent epithelial ovarian carcinoma: a randomized phase III study of pegylated liposomal doxorubicin versus topotecan. *J Clin Oncol* (2001) **19**(14):3312–22.
53. Colombo N, Kutarska E, Dimopoulos M, Bae DS, Rzepka-Gorska I, Bidzinski M, et al. Randomized, open-label, phase III study comparing patupilone (EPO906) with pegylated liposomal doxorubicin in platinum-refractory or -resistant patients with recurrent epithelial ovarian, primary fallopian tube, or primary peritoneal cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(31):3841–7. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.38.8082
54. Konstantinopoulos PA, Cannistra SA. Comparing poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors with standard chemotherapy in BRCA-mutated, recurrent ovarian cancer: lessons learned from a negative trial. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(4):347–50. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.40.1489
55. Weberpals JI, Clark-Knowles KV, Vanderhyden BC. Sporadic epithelial ovarian cancer: clinical relevance of BRCA1 inhibition in the DNA damage and repair pathway. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(19):3259–67. doi:10.1200/JCO.2007.11.3902
56. Gelmon KA, Tischkowitz M, Mackay H, Swenerton K, Robidoux A, Tonkin K, et al. Olaparib in patients with recurrent high-grade serous or poorly differentiated ovarian carcinoma or triple-negative breast cancer: a phase 2, multicentre, open-label, non-randomised study. *Lancet Oncol*

(2011) **12**(9):852–61. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(11)70214-5

57. Jones P, Altamura S, Boueres J, Ferrigno F, Fonsi M, Giomini C, et al. Discovery of 2-{4-[(3S)-piperidin-3-yl]phenyl}-2H-indazole-7-carboxamide (MK-4827): a novel oral poly(ADP-ribose)polymerase (PARP) inhibitor efficacious in BRCA-1 and -2 mutant tumors. *J Med Chem* (2009) **52**(22):7170–85. doi:10.1021/jm901188v
58. Sandhu SK, Wenham RM, Wilding G, McFadden M, Sun L, Toniatti C, et al. First-in-human trial of a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor MK-4827 in advanced cancer patients (pts) with antitumor activity in BRCA-deficient and sporadic ovarian cancers (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(15):3001. [Accessed 2013 Jun 16]. Available at: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/abstract/28/15_suppl/3001
59. Drew Y, Ledermann JA, Jones A, Hall G, Jayson GC, Highley M, et al. Phase II trial of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor AG-014699 in BRCA 1 and 2-mutated, advanced ovarian and/or locally advanced or metastatic breast cancer (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(15):3104. [Accessed 2013 Jun 16]. Available at: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/short/29/15_suppl/3104?rss=1
60. Ledermann J, Harter P, Gourley C, Friedlander M, Vergote I, Rustin G, et al. Olaparib maintenance therapy in platinum-sensitive relapsed ovarian cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2012) **366**(15):1382–92. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa1105535
61. Amant F, Moerman P, Neven P, Timmerman D, Van Limbergen E, Vergote I. Endometrial cancer. *Lancet* (2005) **366**(9484):491–505. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(05)67063-8
62. Dellinger TH, Monk BJ. Systemic therapy for recurrent endometrial cancer: a review of North American trials. *Expert Rev Anticancer Ther* (2009) **9**(7):905–16. doi:10.1586/era.09.54
63. Fleming GF. Systemic chemotherapy for uterine carcinoma: metastatic and adjuvant. *J Clin Oncol* (2007) **25**(20):2983–90. doi:10.1200/JCO.2007.10.8431
64. Llaurado M, Ruiz A, Majem B, Ertekin T, Colas E, Pedrola N, et al. Molecular bases of endometrial cancer: new roles for new actors in the diagnosis and the therapy of the disease. *Mol Cell Endocrinol* (2012) **358**(2):244–55. doi:10.1016/j.mce.2011.10.003
65. Liaw D, Marsh DJ, Li J, Dahia PL, Wang SI, Zheng Z, et al. Germline mutations of the PTEN gene in Cowden disease, an inherited breast and thyroid cancer syndrome. *Nat Genet* (1997) **16**(1):64–7. doi:10.1038/ng0597-64
66. Hobert JA, Eng C. PTEN hamartoma tumor syndrome: an overview. *Genet Med* (2009) **11**(10):687–94. doi:10.1097/GIM.0b013e3181ac9aea
67. Bansal N, Yendluri V, Wenham RM. The molecular biology of endometrial cancers and the implications for pathogenesis, classification, and targeted therapies. *Cancer Control* (2009) **16**(1):8–13.
68. Mutter GL, Lin MC, Fitzgerald JT, Kum JB, Baak JP, Lees JA, et al. Altered PTEN expression as a diagnostic marker for the earliest endometrial precancers. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2000) **92**(11):924–30. doi:10.1093/jnci/92.11.924
69. Temkin SM, Fleming G. Current treatment of metastatic endometrial cancer. *Cancer Control* (2009) **16**(1):38–45.
70. Ioffe YJ, Chiappinelli KB, Mutch DG, Zighelboim I, Goodfellow PJ. Phosphatase and tensin homolog (PTEN) pseudogene expression in endometrial cancer: a conserved regulatory mechanism important in tumorigenesis? *Gynecol Oncol* (2012) **124**(2):340–6. doi:10.1016/j.ygyno.2011.10.011
71. Kandoth C, Schultz N, Cherniack AD, Akbani R, Liu Y; Cancer Genome Atlas Research Network, et al. Integrated genomic characterization of endometrial carcinoma. *Nature* (2013) **497**(7447):67–73. doi:10.1038/nature12113
72. Molife LR, Forster MD, Krebs M, Pwint T, Middleton MR, Kaye SB, et al. A phase I study to determine the comparative bioavailability of two different oral formulations of the PARP inhibitor, olaparib (AZD2281), in patients with advanced solid tumors (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2010). **28**(15):2599. [Accessed 2013 Jun 7]. Available at: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/abstract/28/15_suppl/2599
73. Forster MD, Dedes KJ, Sandhu S, Frentzas S, Kristeleit R, Ashworth A, et al. Treatment with olaparib in a patient with PTEN-deficient endometrioid endometrial cancer. *Nat Rev Clin Oncol* (2011) **8**(5):302–6. doi:10.1038/nrclinonc.2011.42
74. Zhao S, Choi M, Overton JD, Bellone S, Roque DM, Cocco E, et al. Landscape of somatic single-nucleotide and copy-number mutations in uterine serous carcinoma. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2013) **110**(8):2916–21. doi:10.1073/pnas.1222577110
75. Jemal A, Bray F, Center MM, Ferlay J, Ward E, Forman D. Global cancer statistics. *CA Cancer J Clin* (2011) **61**(2):69–90. doi:10.3322/caac.20107
76. Siegel R, Naishadham D, Jemal A. Cancer statistics, 2012. *CA Cancer J Clin* (2012) **62**(1):10–29. doi:10.3322/caac.21149
77. Gustafsson L, Ponten J, Zack M, Adami HO. International incidence rates of invasive cervical cancer after introduction of cytological screening. *Cancer Causes Control* (1997) **8**(5):755–63. doi:10.1023/A:1018435522475
78. Harper DM, Franco EL, Wheeler C, Ferris DG, Jenkins D, Schuind A, et al. Efficacy of a bivalent L1 virus-like particle vaccine in prevention of infection with human papillomavirus types 16 and 18 in young women: a randomised controlled trial. *Lancet* (2004) **364**(9447):1757–65. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(04)17398-4
79. Harper DM, Franco EL, Wheeler CM, Moscicki AB, Romanowski B, Roteli-Martins CM, et al. Sustained efficacy up to 4.5 years of a bivalent L1 virus-like particle vaccine against human papillomavirus types 16 and 18: follow-up from a randomised control trial. *Lancet* (2006) **367**(9518):1247–55. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(06)68439-0
80. Koutsky LA, Ault KA, Wheeler CM, Brown DR, Barr E, Alvarez FB, et al. A controlled trial of a human papillomavirus type 16 vaccine. *N Engl J Med* (2002) **347**(21):1645–51. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa020586
81. Mao C, Koutsky LA, Ault KA, Wheeler CM, Brown DR, Wiley DJ, et al. Efficacy of human papillomavirus-16 vaccine to prevent cervical intraepithelial neoplasia: a randomized controlled trial. *Obstet Gynecol* (2006) **107**(1):18–27. doi:10.1097/01.AOG.0000192397.41191.fb
82. Villa LL, Costa RL, Petta CA, Andrade RP, Ault KA, Giuliano AR, et al. Prophylactic quadrivalent human papillomavirus (types 6, 11, 16, and 18) L1 virus-like particle vaccine in young women: a randomised double-blind placebo-controlled multicentre phase II efficacy trial. *Lancet Oncol* (2005) **6**(5):271–8. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(05)70101-7
83. Greer BE, Koh WJ, Abu-Rustum NR, Apte SM, Campos SM, Chan J, et al. Cervical cancer. *J Natl Compr Canc Netw* (2010) **8**(12):1388–416.
84. Michels J, Vitale I, Galluzzi L, Adam J, Olaussen KA, Kepp O, et al. Cisplatin resistance associated with PARP hyperactivation. *Cancer Res* (2013) **73**(7):2271–80. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-3000
85. Tentori L, Graziani G. Chemopotentiation by PARP inhibitors in cancer therapy. *Pharmacol Res* (2005) **52**(1):25–33. doi:10.1016/j.phrs.2005.02.010
86. Delaney CA, Wang LZ, Kyle S, White AW, Calvert AH, Curtin NJ, et al. Potentiation of temozolomide and topotecan growth inhibition and cytotoxicity by novel poly(adenosine diphosphoribose) polymerase inhibitors in a panel of human tumor cell lines. *Clin Cancer Res* (2000) **6**(7):2860–7.
87. Tentori L, Leonetti C, Scarsella M, D'Amati G, Vergati M, Portarena I, et al. Systemic administration of GPI 15427, a novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor, increases the antitumor activity of temozolomide against intracranial melanoma, glioma, lymphoma. *Clin Cancer Res* (2003) **9**(14):5370–9.
88. Calabrese CR, Almassy R, Barton S, Batey MA, Calvert AH, Canan-Koch S, et al. Anticancer chemosensitization and radiosensitization by the novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor AG14361. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2004) **96**(1):56–67. doi:10.1093/jnci/djh005
89. Curtin NJ, Wang LZ, Yiakouvaki A, Kyle S, Arris CA, Canan-Koch S, et al. Novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor, AG14361, restores sensitivity to temozolomide in mismatch repair-deficient cells. *Clin Cancer Res* (2004) **10**(3):881–9. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-1144-3

90. Cheng CL, Johnson SP, Keir ST, Quinn JA, Ali-Osman F, Szabo C, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibition reverses temozolomide resistance in a DNA mismatch repair-deficient malignant glioma xenograft. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2005) **4**(9):1364–8. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-05-0128
91. Burkle A, Chen G, Kupper JH, Grube K, Zeller WJ. Increased poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation in intact cells by cisplatin treatment. *Carcinogenesis* (1993) **14**(4):559–61. doi:10.1093/carcin/14.4.559
92. Smith LM, Willmore E, Austin CA, Curtin NJ. The novel poly(ADP-Ribose) polymerase inhibitor, AG14361, sensitizes cells to topoisomerase I poisons by increasing the persistence of DNA strand breaks. *Clin Cancer Res* (2005) **11**(23):8449–57. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-05-1224
93. Miknyoczki SJ, Jones-Bolin S, Pritchard S, Hunter K, Zhao H, Wan W, et al. Chemopotentiation of temozolomide, irinotecan, and cisplatin activity by CEP-6800, a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2003) **2**(4):371–82.
94. Oza AM, Cibula D, Oaknin A, Poole CJ, Mathijssen RHJ, Sonke GS, et al. Olaparib plus paclitaxel plus carboplatin (P/C) followed by olaparib maintenance treatment in patients (pts) with platinum-sensitive recurrent serous ovarian cancer (PSR SOC): a randomized, open-label phase II study (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(15):5001. [Accessed 2013 Jun 18]. Available at: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/abstract/30/15_suppl/5001?sid=35889604-a227-482d-96ff-5d349c7e1856
95. Lee J, Annunziata CM, Minasian LM, Zujewski J, Prindiville SA, Kotz HL, et al. Phase I study of the PARP inhibitor olaparib (O) in combination with carboplatin (C) in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers with breast (Br) or ovarian (Ov) cancer (Ca) (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(15):2520. [Accessed 2013 Jun 10]. Available at: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/short/29/15_suppl/2520?rss=1
96. Yu W, Gu K, Yu Z, Yuan D, He M, Ma N, et al. Sorafenib potentiates irradiation effect in hepatocellular carcinoma in vitro and in vivo. *Cancer Lett* (2013) **329**(1):109–17. doi:10.1016/j.canlet.2012.10.024
97. Yadav A, Kumar B, Teknos TN, Kumar P. Sorafenib enhances the antitumor effects of chemoradiation treatment by downregulating ERCC-1 and XRCC-1 DNA repair proteins. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2011) **10**(7):1241–51. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-11-0004
98. Rajesh M, Mukhopadhyay P, Batkai S, Godlewski G, Hasko G, Liaudet L, et al. Pharmacological inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibits angiogenesis. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2006) **350**(2):352–7. doi:10.1016/j.bbrc.2006.09.160
99. Pyriochou A, Olah G, Deitch EA, Szabo C, Papapetropoulos A. Inhibition of angiogenesis by the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor PJ-34. *Int J Mol Med* (2008) **22**(1):113–8.
100. Tentori L, Lacal PM, Muzi A, Dorio AS, Leonetti C, Scarsella M, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibition or PARP-1 gene deletion reduces angiogenesis. *Eur J Cancer* (2007) **43**(14):2124–33. doi:10.1016/j.ejca.2007.07.010
101. Liu J, Fleming GF, Tolaney SM, Birrer MJ, Penson RT, Berlin ST et al. A phase I trial of the PARP inhibitor olaparib (AZD2281) in combination with the antiangiogenic cediranib (AZD2171) in recurrent ovarian or triple-negative breast cancer (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(15):5028. [Accessed 2013 Jun 10]. Available at: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/abstract/29/15_suppl/5028?sid=a88c5b0a-3c23-4d7b-893a-877d2132a7db
102. Veuger SJ, Curtin NJ, Richardson CJ, Smith GC, Durkacz BW. Radiosensitization and DNA repair inhibition by the combined use of novel inhibitors of DNA-dependent protein kinase and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1. *Cancer Res* (2003) **63**(18):6008–15.
103. de Murcia JM, Niedergang C, Trucco C, Ricoul M, Dutrillaux B, Mark M, et al. Requirement of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in recovery from DNA damage in mice and in cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (1997) **94**(14):7303–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.94.14.7303
104. Masutani M, Nozaki T, Nishiyama E, Shimokawa T, Tachi Y, Suzuki H, et al. Function of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in response to DNA damage: gene-disruption study in mice. *Mol Cell Biochem* (1999) **193**(1-2):149–52. doi:10.1023/A:1006941016799
105. Veliparib with radiation therapy in patients with inflammatory or loco-regionally recurrent breast cancer. (2013). [Accessed 2013 June 18]. Available from: http://clinicaltrials.gov/ct2/show/NCT01477489?term=parp+inhibitors+and+radiation+and+breast+cancer&rank=1
106. Study of the poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1) inhibitor BSI-201 in patients with newly diagnosed malignant glioma. (2013). [Accessed 2013 Jun 18]. Available from: http://clinicaltrials.gov/ct2/show/NCT00687765?term=glioblastoma+multiforme+and+parp+inhibitors+and+radiation&rank=1
107. Mukhopadhyay A, Elattar A, Cerbinskaite A, Wilkinson SJ, Drew Y, Kyle S, et al. Development of a functional assay for homologous recombination status in primary cultures of epithelial ovarian tumor and correlation with sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors. *Clin Cancer Res* (2010) **16**(8):2344–51. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-09-2758
108. Mukhopadhyay A, Plummer ER, Elattar A, Soohoo S, Uzir B, Quinn JE, et al. Clinicopathological features of homologous recombination-deficient epithelial ovarian cancers: sensitivity to PARP inhibitors, platinum, and survival. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(22):5675–82. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-0324
109. Ji J, Kinders RJ, Zhang Y, Rubinstein L, Kummar S, Parchment RE, et al. Modeling pharmacodynamic response to the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor ABT-888 in human peripheral blood mononuclear cells. *PLoS ONE* (2011) **6**(10):e26152. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0026152
110. Kummar S, Ji J, Morgan R, Lenz HJ, Puhalla SL, Belani CP, et al. A phase I study of veliparib in combination with metronomic cyclophosphamide in adults with refractory solid tumors and lymphomas. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**(6):1726–34. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-2821
111. Do K, Chen AP. Molecular pathways: targeting PARP in cancer treatment. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(5):977–84. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-12-0163
112. Ang J, Yap TA, Fong P, Carden CP, Tan DS, Hanwell J, et al. Preliminary experience with the use of chemotherapy (CT) following treatment with olaparib, a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor (PARPi), in patients with BRCA1/2-deficient ovarian cancer (BDOC) (ASCO Meeting Abstracts). *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(15):5041. [Accessed 6/10/2013]. Available from: http://meeting.ascopubs.org/cgi/content/abstract/28/15_suppl/5041
113. Rottenberg S, Jaspers JE, Kersbergen A, van der Burg E, Nygren AO, Zander SA, et al. High sensitivity of BRCA1-deficient mammary tumors to the PARP inhibitor AZD2281 alone and in combination with platinum drugs. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2008) **105**(44):17079–84. doi:10.1073/pnas.0806092105
114. Rouleau M, Patel A, Hendzel MJ, Kaufmann SH, Poirier GG. PARP inhibition: PARP1 and beyond. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2010) **10**(4):293-301. doi:10.1038/nrc2812

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 25 June 2013; paper pending published: 16 July 2013; accepted: 28 August 2013; published online: 01 October 2013.
*Citation: Reinbolt RE and Hays JL (2013) The role of PARP inhibitors in the treatment of gynecologic malignancies. Front. Oncol. **3**:237. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00237*
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

OPINION ARTICLE
published: 14 November 2013
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00279

PARP inhibitors in cancer therapy: magic bullets but moving targets

Girish M. Shah[1], Mihaela Robu[1], Nupur K. Purohit[1], Jyotika Rajawat[1], Lucio Tentori[2] and Grazia Graziani[2]*

[1] *Laboratory for Skin Cancer Research, CHU-Q (CHUL) Research Centre, Laval University, Quebec City, QC, Canada*
[2] *Department of System Medicine, University of Rome "Tor Vergata", Rome, Italy*
**Correspondence: girish.shah@crchul.ulaval.ca*

Edited by:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA

Reviewed by:
Daekyu Sun, University of Arizona, USA
Michael Witcher, McGill University, Canada

Keywords: poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP), PARP inhibitors (PARPi), cancer therapy, BRCA-mutant cancers, synthetic lethality, combination therapy, multiple targets of PARPi

The pharmacological inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1) have reached the first milestone toward their inclusion in the arsenal of anti-cancer drugs by showing consistent benefits in clinical trials against BRCA-mutant cancers that are deficient in the homologous recombination repair (HRR) of DNA double strand breaks (DSB) (1, 2). PARP inhibitors (PARPi) also potentiate therapeutic efficacy of ionizing radiation and some chemotherapeutic agents (1). These effects of PARPi were initially linked to inhibition of the role of PARP-1 in base excision repair (BER) of DNA damaged by endogenous or exogenous agents, resulting in accumulation of single strand breaks (SSB), which upon conversion to toxic DSB lesions would kill cancer cells deficient in DSB repair (1, 3, 4). However, PARPi lethality in HRR-deficient cancers can also be explained by other mechanisms not involving a direct effect of PARPi on BER [reviewed in Ref. (5, 6)]. In addition, therapeutic benefits of PARPi with agents such as carboplatin in HRR-proficient and -deficient tumors [reviewed in Ref. (1, 7)], simply cannot be explained by BER inhibitory effect of PARPi. Therefore, PARPi are like magic bullets that can kill cancer cells under different circumstances, but to comprehend their global scope and limitations, here we discuss the full range of their targets and the possible impact of broad specificity of current PARPi during prolonged therapy of cancer patients.

MECHANISMS OF ACTION OF PARPi IN CANCER THERAPY: MAGIC BULLETS BUT MOVING TARGETS

It is not surprising that the mechanism of action of PARPi in killing cancer cells still remains an open question, because its principal target PARP-1 is a multifunctional protein implicated in various cellular responses to DNA damage ranging from different pathways of DNA repair and cell death to stress signaling, transcription, and genomic stability (8, 9), all of which could be affected by PARPi and thus influence outcome of cancer therapies. Following are various possibly overlapping mechanisms for the anti-cancer effect of PARPi.

BER/HRR NEXUS FOR SYNTHETIC LETHALITY OF PARPi IN BRCA-MUTANT CANCERS

It was first demonstrated by two teams (3, 4) that two individually non-lethal conditions, i.e., PARPi-mediated inhibition of PARP-1 and BRCA mutation-induced HRR deficiency in cancer cell, would become synthetic lethal when combined in a single cell [reviewed in Ref. (1, 5, 10, 11)] (**Figure 1A**). This model focuses on the role of PARP-1 in BER, the pathway that repairs abasic sites and SSB that are constantly created in the mammalian genome by endogenous oxidants. When PARPi suppress the role of PARP-1 in BER, the unrepaired SSB would accumulate and collapse the DNA replication fork to form potentially lethal DSB. The normal cells would survive by repairing these DSB by HRR, but the HRR-deficient BRCA-mutants would die due to unrepaired DSB or possibly due to excessive reliance on the error-prone non-homologous end-joining (NHEJ) repair pathway to remove DSB (**Figure 1A**). This model also covers minor variations of the central theme as reviewed recently (1, 10) (**Figure 1A**). For example, tumors with other conditions that cause HRR deficiency or "BRCAness" phenotype would also be susceptible to PARPi. It permits inclusion of PARP-2 and its role in BER as target of PARPi, because most current PARPi also inhibit PARP-2 (10). It also explains the potentiating effect of PARPi in the combination therapy with radiation or chemicals, such as temozolomide, irinotecan, or topotecan, because DNA damage caused by these agents is also repaired by BER.

ALTERNATIVE TARGETS OF PARPi IN BRCA-MUTANT CANCERS

However, the above mechanism is inadequate to explain all the effects of PARPi seen in BRCA-mutant cancers, which could be explained by the effect of PARPi on alternate targets, as reviewed earlier (5, 6, 10) (**Figure 1A**). In brief, (i) PARPi could be trapping PARP-1 or PARP-2 to SSB with resultant PARP-SSB complex that would be more toxic than unrepaired SSB or even knockdown of PARPs (5, 12). (ii) PARPi could act via upregulation of NHEJ pathway, which would presumably cause genomic instability and eventual lethality (13). (iii) PARPi could suppress the role of PARP-1 in reactivating DNA replication forks (5). Thus, apart from BER/HRR nexus, there could be NHEJ/HRR or DNA replication/HRR nexus to explain PARPi lethality in BRCA-mutant cancers.

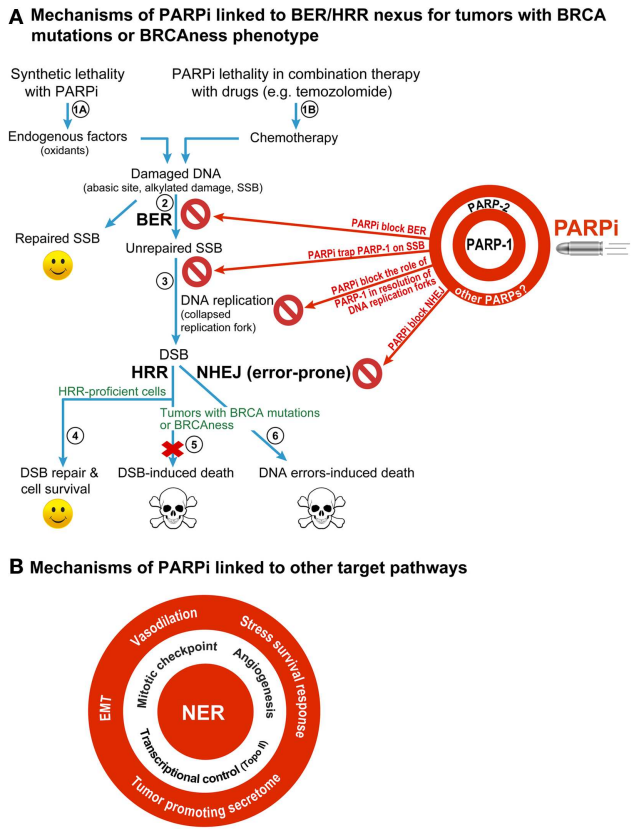


FIGURE 1 | Different mechanisms for therapeutic efficacy of PARPi in cancers. **(A)** BER/HRR model: this model focuses on the role of PARP-1, the principal target of PARPi, in BER that removes abasic sites and SSB created constantly in the mammalian genome by endogenous oxidants (steps 1A). During BER, the binding of PARP-1 to SSB leads to stimulation of its catalytic activity of forming polymers of ADP-ribose (PAR) from its substrate NAD^+. The PAR and PARP-1 interact with and recruit the key BER scaffold protein XRCC1, whereas PAR-modified PARP-1 loses its affinity to bind to SSB and vacates the site for BER to continue. When PARPi suppress the role of PARP-1 in BER (step 2), the unrepaired SSB would accumulate and collapse the DNA replication fork to form potentially lethal DSB (step 3). The normal cells would survive by repairing these DSB by HRR (step 4), but the HRR-deficient BRCA-mutants would die due to unrepaired DSB (step 5) or possibly due to excessive reliance on the error-prone NHEJ repair pathway to remove DSB (step 6). This BER/HRR nexus also explains the effectiveness of combination therapy of PARPi with drugs that cause DNA damage that is repaired by BER (step 1B). Since PARP-2 is also known to play a role in BER, and since current PARPi are also known to inhibit PARP-2, the effect of PARPi may also be mediated by targeting of the functions of PARP-2 in BER, as shown on the target board along with PARP-1. In addition, the inhibitory effect of PARPi on other PARPs could also influence therapeutic efficacy of PARPi (see target board), although their contribution to BER/HRR mediated therapeutic effect of PARPi is not yet fully assessed. **(B)** Other targets of PARPi that can confer therapeutic benefits of PARPi: PARPi could also be effective anticancer agents by targeting the role of PARP-1 in other DNA repair pathways, such as NER; or other cellular pathways, such as control over cell cycle, tumor angiogenesis, transcription, epithelial-mesenchymal transition (EMT), stress survival response, vasodilation, or tumor-promoting secretome.

EXPANDING UNIVERSE OF POTENTIAL TARGETS OF PARPi

Therapeutic effectiveness of PARPi seen with some drugs cannot be explained by any of the above models, e.g., the potentiating effects of PARPi on the platinum-based drugs such as carboplatin, cisplatin, or oxaliplatin on HRR-deficient or -proficient tumors [reviewed in Ref. (1, 7)] (**Figure 1B**). These observations were further supported by recent studies showing the potentiating effect of PARPi veliparib on carboplatin treatment of patients with BRCA-mutant breast cancers (14) or carboplatin and phosphoinositide 3-kinase mTOR inhibitor treatment of mouse xenografts of BRCA-competent triple negative breast cancer cells (15). Since platinum compounds cause DNA damage that is largely repaired by the nucleotide excision repair (NER) pathway and not BER, we need to think beyond BER for an explanation. Moreover, BER was shown to mediate toxicity of cisplatin by competing with the repair of cisplatin inter-strand cross-links and DSB caused by these links (16). Therefore, if PARPi effect was mainly via inhibition of BER, we should have observed less and not more toxicity of cisplatin.

One possible explanation is that PARPi could be causing vasodilation (**Figure 1B**) to improve intra-tumoral delivery of platinum drugs (1), although it needs to be confirmed if this generalized effect could also potentiate other drugs. On the other hand, recently discovered roles of PARP-1 in improving the efficiency of NER-mediated removal of UV-induced DNA damage (17–19) provides a more handy explanation for the PARPi-induced potentiation of platinum compound-based drugs, which also cause DNA damage that is repaired by NER (**Figure 1B**). This NER targeting effect of PARPi alone can account for death of HRR-proficient tumors, as seen in clinical trials [reviewed in Ref. (1, 7)] and supported by *in vitro* results showing that PARP-1 depletion (20) or inhibition (19) decreases clonogenic survival of UV-exposed human skin fibroblasts with no reported HRR-deficiencies. Of course, PARPi could have an additional effect in this model due to suppression of the role of PARP-1 in HRR pathway (21). In addition, in the PARPi-treated BRCA-mutant HRR-deficient tumors, the unrepaired DNA damage by platinum drugs could collapse the DNA replication fork to form DSB and cause lethality. Thus, the NER effect alone or NER-HRR nexus could be possible explanations for the lethality of PARPi/platinum compounds in HRR-proficient or -deficient tumors.

The clinical and preclinical studies have also revealed other targets of PARPi in cancer therapies that are linked to various roles of their multifunctional target PARP-1 in following cellular processes (**Figure 1B**). (i) Transcriptional control of drug-target genes: PARPi have been shown to increase toxicity of topoisomerase II-poison doxorubicin *in vitro* (22) or in xenografted tumors in mice (23). This effect could be

due to doxorubicin-induced decrease in expression and activity of PARP-1 (24) or PARPi-mediated increase in expression of topoisomerase II, because the transcription activator Sp1 loses its affinity for the topoisomerase II-promoter region upon modification by polymer of ADP-ribose (PAR) created by the activated PARP-1 (22). (ii) Mitotic checkpoint: the beneficial effects of PARPi with microtubule stabilizing mitotic inhibitor paclitaxel in patients with recurrent metastatic gastric cancers with BRCAness phenotype (25) could be linked to suppression of the role of PARP-1 in maintaining the mitotic checkpoint via PARylation of itself or the mitotic checkpoint protein CHFR (26, 27). An abrogation of mitotic checkpoint would kill cancer cells, because they will be forced to divide before resolution of the damage. (iii) Tumor-promoting secretome: PARPi-mediated suppression of the role of PARP-1 in elaborating tumor-promoting secretome containing cytokines and growth factors has been suggested as a cause for decreasing the resistance to another mitotic inhibitor docetaxel (28). (iv) Angiogenesis: the role of PARP-1 in promoting angiogenesis that fuels the growth of tumors can also be target of PARPi, because PARP-1 depletion or PARPi reduce vessel formation (29) and expression of markers of angiogenesis in melanoma (30) or endothelial cells (31). (v) Epithelial-mesenchymal transition (EMT) and metastasis: PARPi or PARP-1 depletion-induced reduction in aggressiveness and growth of metastatic melanoma in animal studies (30, 31) along with decreased markers for EMT (31, 32) suggest that the increase in progression-free survival of PARPi-treated patients could be due to reduction in the proliferation rate of the primary tumor and repression of its metastatic potential. (vi) Stress survival response: finally, cancer cells respond to any therapy by elaborating various stress responses to survive; and PARP-1 and its product PAR play key roles in these stress responses (9). Hence the suppression of pro-survival stress responses could explain the effectiveness of PARPi with any anti-cancer drug. An expanding list of potential targets of PARPi provides us with a much larger vision of the future applications of PARPi in cancer therapy.

BROAD SPECIFICITY OF PARPi: A KEY ISSUE FOR THE FUTURE OF PARPi THERAPY

There are two basic issues arising from the broad specificity of current PARPi.

(a) PARPi can inhibit more than one PARP ("they are bazookas not bullets"): many of the current PARPi in clinical trials display strong binding to PARPs 1–4 (33), and inhibit both PARP-1 and 2 at clinically relevant concentrations (10). Most studies assume that the effect of PARPi on both PARP-1 and 2 is important for therapy; however, this may not be the case. In fact, some studies using specific knockdown of PARPs showed that only the knockdown of PARP-1, but not PARP-2, replicates: (i) the synthetic lethal effect of PARPi on BRCA2 mutant cells (3); (ii) potentiation of cisplatin by PARPi in BRCA-proficient triple negative breast cancer cells (34); and (iii) sensitization of melanoma cells *in vitro* to temozolomide (35). On the other hand, the effect of PARPi on gemcitabine in the above breast cancer cells was replicated by PARP-2 knockdown and not PARP-1 knockdown (34). In contrast, the siRNA for PARP-1 could specifically prevent the growth of BRCA-deficient ovarian cancer cell-derived tumors in mice (36). Since the double knockout of PARP-1 and PARP-2 is embryonic lethal (37), we must verify the assumption that gratuitous inhibition of unrelated PARPs has no effect on the end-results.

(b) Indiscriminate inhibition of all the roles of a given PARP by PARPi ("we are nuking the entire PARP-landscape"): PARP-1, the principal target of PARPi, is a multifunctional protein that is implicated not only in DNA repair but also in various forms of cell death, transcription, epigenetic control of gene expression, and chromatin remodeling (8, 38). Hence even if we were to develop novel PARPi to specifically inhibit only PARP-1, it will still shut down most if not all the functions of PARP-1. Similar arguments can be made for PARPi-mediated suppression of different roles of PARP-2. Although adverse genomic consequences of PARPi therapy have not yet been reported, we need to consider that prolonged PARPi therapy may cause genome instability because PARP-$1^{-/-}$ mouse embryonic fibroblasts have a tendency to become tetraploid (39, 40), and the susceptibility of PARP-$1^{-/-}$ female mice to develop mammary carcinoma is enhanced if p53 is also mutated, a phenomenon frequently observed in cancers (41). In effect, PARPi are the magic bullets, but instead of doing precision targeting with them for the desired effect, we are simply nuking the entire spectrum of functions of that target PARP, which could result in unintended consequence during maintenance (prolonged) therapy with PARPi including survival of damaged cancer cells, development of secondary tumors as a consequence of genomic instability and resistance to PARPi. Thus, while the current broad specificity PARPi work properly for short-term cancer therapy, there is a need for development of new and more specific PARPi that are unique not only for a given PARP but also for a given function of that PARP related to its anti-cancer effect.

It is heartening that PARPi have shown some clinical benefit for BRCA-mutant cancer patients in clinical trials as monotherapy or as a combination therapy, but we need to do a lot more to understand the therapeutic effect of PARPi to establish them firmly in the arsenal of anti-tumor agents against variety of cancers.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

Mihaela Robu was recipient of the Pierre J. Durand doctoral scholarship award from Faculty of Medicine Laval University (2011–12) the Doctoral scholarship award Fonds de recherche Santé Québec (FRQ-S, # 27896 since 2013). Nupur K. Purohit was recipient of the foreign student supplemental fee waiver scholarship from Laval University and from the Shastri Indo-Canadian Institute (since 2012). This work was supported by the CIHR operating grant #89964 to Girish M. Shah.

REFERENCES

1. Curtin NJ, Szabo C. Therapeutic applications of PARP inhibitors: anticancer therapy and beyond. *Mol Aspects Med* (2013) **34**(6):1217–56. doi:10.1016/j.mam.2013.01.006
2. Do K, Chen AP. Molecular pathways: targeting PARP in cancer treatment. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(5):977–84. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-12-0163
3. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
4. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
5. Helleday T. The underlying mechanism for the PARP and BRCA synthetic lethality: clearing up the misunderstandings. *Mol Oncol* (2011) **5**(4):387–93. doi:10.1016/j.molonc.2011.07.001
6. De Lorenzo SB, Patel AG, Hurley RM, Kaufmann SH. The elephant and the blind men: making sense of PARP inhibitors in homologous recombination deficient tumor cells. *Front Oncol* (2013) **3**:228. doi:10.3389/fonc.2013.00228
7. Tentori L, Muzi A, Dorio AS, Dolci S, Campolo F, Vernole P, et al. MSH3 expression does not influence the sensitivity of colon cancer HCT116 cell line to oxaliplatin and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor as monotherapy or in combination. *Cancer Chemother Pharmacol* (2013) **72**(1):117–25. doi:10.1007/s00280-013-2175-0
8. Gibson BA, Kraus WL. New insights into the molecular and cellular functions of poly(ADP-ribose) and PARPs. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2012) **13**(7):411–24. doi:10.1038/nrm3376
9. Luo X, Kraus WL. On PAR with PARP: cellular stress signaling through poly(ADP-ribose) and PARP-1. *Genes Dev* (2012) **26**(5):417–32. doi:10.1101/gad.183509.111
10. Montoni A, Robu M, Pouliot E, Shah GM. Resistance to PARP-inhibitors in cancer therapy. *Front Pharmacol* (2013) **4**:18. doi:10.3389/fphar.2013.00018
11. Lord CJ, Ashworth A. The DNA damage response and cancer therapy. *Nature* (2012) **481**(7381):287–94. doi:10.1038/nature10760
12. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(21):5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
13. Patel AG, Sarkaria JN, Kaufmann SH. Nonhomologous end joining drives poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor lethality in homologous recombination-deficient cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(8):3406–11. doi:10.1073/pnas.1013715108
14. Somlo G, Frankel PH, Luu TH, Ma C, Arun B, Garcia A, et al. Efficacy of the combination of ABT-888 (veliparib) and carboplatin in patients with BRCA-associated breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(15-Suppl):1024.
15. Dey N, Sun Y, Carlson J, Friedman L, De P, Leyland-Jones B. A combination of dual PI3K-mTOR inhibitor, GDC-0980, with PARP inhibitor plus carboplatin blocked tumor growth of BRCA-competent triple-negative breast cancer cells. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(15-Suppl):2613.
16. Kothandapani A, Dangeti VS, Brown AR, Banze LA, Wang XH, Sobol RW, et al. Novel role of base excision repair in mediating cisplatin cytotoxicity. *J Biol Chem* (2011) **286**(16):14564–74. doi:10.1074/jbc.M111.225375
17. Robu M, Shah RG, Petitclerc N, Brind'Amour J, Kandan-Kulangara F, Shah GM. Role of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 in the removal of UV-induced DNA lesions by nucleotide excision repair. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2013) **110**(5):1658–63. doi:10.1073/pnas.1209507110
18. Luijsterburg MS, Lindh M, Acs K, Vrouwe MG, Pines A, van Attikum H, et al. DDB2 promotes chromatin decondensation at UV-induced DNA damage. *J Cell Biol* (2012) **197**(2):267–81. doi:10.1083/jcb.201106074
19. Pines A, Vrouwe MG, Marteijn JA, Typas D, Luijsterburg MS, Cansoy M, et al. PARP1 promotes nucleotide excision repair through DDB2 stabilization and recruitment of ALC1. *J Cell Biol* (2012) **199**(2):235–49. doi:10.1083/jcb.201112132
20. Ghodgaonkar MM, Zacal NJ, Kassam SN, Rainbow AJ, Shah GM. Depletion of poly(ADP-ribose)polymerase-1 reduces host cell reactivation for UV-treated adenovirus in human dermal fibroblasts. *DNA Repair (Amst)* (2008) **7**:617–32. doi:10.1016/j.dnarep.2008.01.001
21. Helleday T, Bryant HE, Schultz N. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP-1) in homologous recombination and as a target for cancer therapy. *Cell Cycle* (2005) **4**(9):1176–8. doi:10.4161/cc.4.9.2031
22. Magan N, Isaacs RJ, Stowell KM. Treatment with the PARP-inhibitor PJ34 causes enhanced doxorubicin-mediated cell death in HeLa cells. *Anticancer Drugs* (2012) **23**(6):627–37. doi:10.1097/CAD.0b013e328350900f
23. Mason KA, Valdecanas D, Hunter NR, Milas L. INO-1001, a novel inhibitor of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase, enhances tumor response to doxorubicin. *Invest New Drugs* (2008) **26**(1):1–5. doi:10.1007/s10637-007-9072-5
24. Zaremba T, Ketzer P, Cole M, Coulthard S, Plummer ER, Curtin NJ. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 polymorphisms, expression and activity in selected human tumour cell lines. *Br J Cancer* (2009) **101**(2):256–62. doi:10.1038/sj.bjc.6605166
25. Bang Y-J, Im S-A, Lee K-W, Cho JY, Song E-K, Lee KH, et al. Olaparib plus paclitaxel in patients with recurrent or metastatic gastric cancer: a randomized, double-blind phase II study. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(15-Suppl):4013.
26. Ahel I, Ahel D, Matsusaka T, Clark AJ, Pines J, Boulton SJ, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose)-binding zinc finger motifs in DNA repair/checkpoint proteins. *Nature* (2008) **451**(7174):81–5. doi:10.1038/nature06420
27. Kashima L, Idogawa M, Mita H, Shitashige M, Yamada T, Ogi K, et al. CHFR protein regulates mitotic checkpoint by targeting PARP-1 protein for ubiquitination and degradation. *J Biol Chem* (2012) **287**(16):12975–84. doi:10.1074/jbc.M111.321828
28. Zhao S, Coleman I, Coleman R, Nelson P. Association of PARP inhibitors and docetaxel resistance through suppressing a tumor microenvironment-associated secretory program. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(15-Suppl):e22212.
29. Tentori L, Lacal PM, Muzi A, Dorio AS, Leonetti C, Scarsella M, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibition or PARP-1 gene deletion reduces angiogenesis. *Eur J Cancer* (2007) **43**(14):2124–33. doi:10.1016/j.ejca.2007.07.010
30. Tentori L, Muzi A, Dorio AS, Bultrini S, Mazzon E, Lacal PM, et al. Stable depletion of poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 reduces in vivo melanoma growth and increases chemosensitivity. *Eur J Cancer* (2008) **44**(9):1302–14. doi:10.1016/j.ejca.2008.03.019
31. Rodríguez MI, Peralta-Leal A, O'Valle F, Rodriguez-Vargas JM, Gonzalez-Flores A, Majuelos-Melguizo J, et al. PARP-1 regulates metastatic melanoma through modulation of vimentin-induced malignant transformation. *PLoS Genet* (2013) **9**(6):e1003531. doi:10.1371/journal.pgen.1003531
32. McPhee TR, McDonald PC, Oloumi A, Dedhar S. Integrin-linked kinase regulates E-cadherin expression through PARP-1. *Dev Dyn* (2008) **237**(10):2737–47. doi:10.1002/dvdy.21685
33. Wahlberg E, Karlberg T, Kouznetsova E, Markova N, Macchiarulo A, Thorsell AG, et al. Family-wide chemical profiling and structural analysis of PARP and tankyrase inhibitors. *Nat Biotechnol* (2012) **30**(3):283–8. doi:10.1038/nbt.2121
34. Hastak K, Alli E, Ford JM. Synergistic chemosensitivity of triple-negative breast cancer cell lines to poly(ADP-Ribose) polymerase inhibition, gemcitabine, and cisplatin. *Cancer Res* (2010) **70**(20):7970–80. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-09-4521
35. Tentori L, Muzi A, Dorio AS, Scarsella M, Leonetti C, Shah GM, et al. Pharmacological inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) activity in PARP-1 silenced tumour cells increases chemosensitivity to temozolomide and to a N3-adenine selective methylating agent. *Curr Cancer Drug Targets* (2010) **10**(4):368–83. doi:10.2174/156800910791208571
36. Goldberg MS, Xing D, Ren Y, Orsulic S, Bhatia SN, Sharp PA. Nanoparticle-mediated delivery of siRNA targeting Parp1 extends survival of mice bearing tumors derived from Brca1-deficient ovarian cancer cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(2):745–50. doi:10.1073/pnas.1016538108
37. Menissier de Murcia J, Ricoul M, Tartier L, Niedergang C, Huber A, Dantzer F, et al. Functional interaction between PARP-1 and PARP-2 in chromosome stability and embryonic development in mouse. *EMBO J* (2003) **22**(9):2255–63. doi:10.1093/emboj/cdg206
38. Zampieri M, Guastafierro T, Calabrese R, Ciccarone F, Bacalini MG, Reale A, et al. ADP-ribose polymers localized on Ctcf-Parp1-Dnmt1 complex prevent methylation of Ctcf target sites. *Biochem J* (2012) **441**(2):645–52. doi:10.1042/BJ20111417

39. Simbulan-Rosenthal CM, Haddad BR, Rosenthal DS, Weaver Z, Coleman A, Luo R, et al. Chromosomal aberrations in PARP(-/-) mice: genome stabilization in immortalized cells by reintroduction of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase cDNA. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (1999) **96**(23):13191–6. doi:10.1073/pnas.96.23.13191
40. Halappanavar S, Shah GM. Defective control of mitotic and post-mitotic checkpoints in Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1(-/-) fibroblasts after mitotic spindle disruption. *Cell Cycle* (2004) **3**(3):335–42. doi:10.4161/cc.3.3.670
41. Tong WM, Yang YG, Cao WH, Galendo D, Frappart L, Shen Y, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 plays a role in suppressing mammary tumourigenesis in mice. *Oncogene* (2006) **26**(26):3857–67. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1210156

Received: 16 October 2013; accepted: 29 October 2013; published online: 14 November 2013.
*Citation: Shah GM, Robu M, Purohit NK, Rajawat J, Tentori L and Graziani G (2013) PARP inhibitors in cancer therapy: magic bullets but moving targets. Front. Oncol. **3**:279. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00279*

This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 27 November 2013
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00290

Beyond DNA repair: additional functions of PARP-1 in cancer

Alice N. Weaver [1] ***and Eddy S. Yang*** [1,2,3] *******

[1] *Department of Radiation Oncology, School of Medicine, The University of Alabama at Birmingham, Birmingham, AL, USA*
[2] *Department of Cell, Developmental, and Integrative Biology, School of Medicine, The University of Alabama at Birmingham, Birmingham, AL, USA*
[3] *Department of Pharmacology and Toxicology, School of Medicine, The University of Alabama at Birmingham, Birmingham, AL, USA*

Edited by:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA

Reviewed by:
Xu-Dong Zhu, McMaster University, Canada
Wen-Ming Yang, National Chung Hsing University, Taiwan

****Correspondence:***
Eddy S. Yang, Department of Radiation Oncology, School of Medicine, The University of Alabama at Birmingham, 176F HSROC Suite 2232N, 1700 6th Avenue South Birmingham, AL 35249-6832, USA
e-mail: eyang@uab.edu

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerases (PARPs) are DNA-dependent nuclear enzymes that transfer negatively charged ADP-ribose moieties from cellular nicotinamide-adenine-dinucleotide (NAD^+) to a variety of protein substrates, altering protein–protein and protein-DNA interactions. The most studied of these enzymes is poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1), which is an excellent therapeutic target in cancer due to its pivotal role in the DNA damage response. Clinical studies have shown susceptibility to PARP inhibitors in DNA repair defective cancers with only mild adverse side effects. Interestingly, additional studies are emerging which demonstrate a role for this therapy in DNA repair proficient tumors through a variety of mechanisms. In this review, we will discuss additional functions of PARP-1 – including regulation of inflammatory mediators, cellular energetics and death pathways, gene transcription, sex hormone- and ERK-mediated signaling, and mitosis – and the role these PARP-1-mediated processes play in oncogenesis, cancer progression, and the development of therapeutic resistance. As PARP-1 can act in both a pro- and anti-tumor manner depending on the context, it is important to consider the global effects of this protein in determining when, and how, to best use PARP inhibitors in anticancer therapy.

Keywords: PARP-1, PARP inhibitors, NF-κB, genetic transcription, sex hormone signaling, ERK signaling, angiogenesis, mitotic spindle

INTRODUCTION

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1) is a nuclear enzyme which binds DNA via two zinc finger motifs and transfers chains of ADP-ribosyl moieties (PARs) from nicotinamide-adenine-dinucleotide (NAD^+) to chromatin-associated acceptor proteins, including PARP-1 itself. This post-translational modification plays an important role in promoting DNA repair by releasing PARP-1 from DNA and allowing for recruitment of proteins involved in both base excisional repair (BER) and homologous recombination (HR) (1). Accordingly, PARP-1 is an attractive anticancer target, and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors have been identified as chemo- and radiation-sensitizing agents in an array of cancers (2–5), including our report on the sensitization of head and neck cancer to radiotherapy following PARP inhibition (6). Perhaps the most well-known tumoricidal effects of PARP inhibitors are in BRCA-mutated cancers, which harbor DNA repair defects and become dependent on PARP-1-mediated repair for survival. Two landmark studies (7, 8) found inhibition of PARP-1 in cells containing BRCA mutations resulted in the generation of chromatid breaks, G2 cell cycle arrest, and enhancement of apoptosis, results which have been confirmed in early phase clinical trials (9, 10).

Interestingly, recent studies also show potential efficacy of PARP inhibition in sporadic tumors lacking DNA repair defects. A clinical study of the PARP inhibitor olaparib in women with heavily pretreated high-grade serous ovarian cancer without germline BRCA1/2 mutations resulted in objective responses in 11/46 (24%) (11), indicating there may be additional determinants of sensitivity to PARP inhibition. Pre-clinical studies have identified susceptibility to PARP inhibition alone in HR-proficient HER2-positive breast cancer, pancreatic cancer, prostate cancer, Ewing's sarcoma, small cell lung carcinoma, and neuroblastoma, among others (12–17). These reports demonstrate the existence of non-DNA repair functions of PARP-1 that may be targetable for cancer treatment. It is thus becoming increasingly apparent that a number of PARP-1-mediated cellular processes influence characteristics of tumor development, progression, and treatment response, including several of the eight "hallmarks of cancer" proposed by Hanahan and Weinberg (18) (**Figure 1**). In this review, we will discuss cancer-related functions of PARP-1 – including regulation of inflammatory mediators through NF-κB, cell death and energetics, ERK-mediated tumor progression and invasion, mitosis, gene transcription, and sex hormone signaling – and examples of how these functions may be exploited to expand the patient population potentially benefiting from treatment with PARP inhibitors.

NF-κB-MEDIATED TUMOR-PROMOTING INFLAMMATION

In multiple cancers, including breast, prostate, and head and neck among others, the NF-κB signaling pathway undergoes a loss of regulation resulting in constitutive activation (19). Briefly, NF-κB is a family of transcription factors including RelA/p65, RelB, c-Rel, p50, and p52, which exist as homo- and hetero-dimers. DNA-binding affinity and DNA sequence specificity is dependent on the composition of the dimer. Inhibitory proteins bind NF-κB dimers

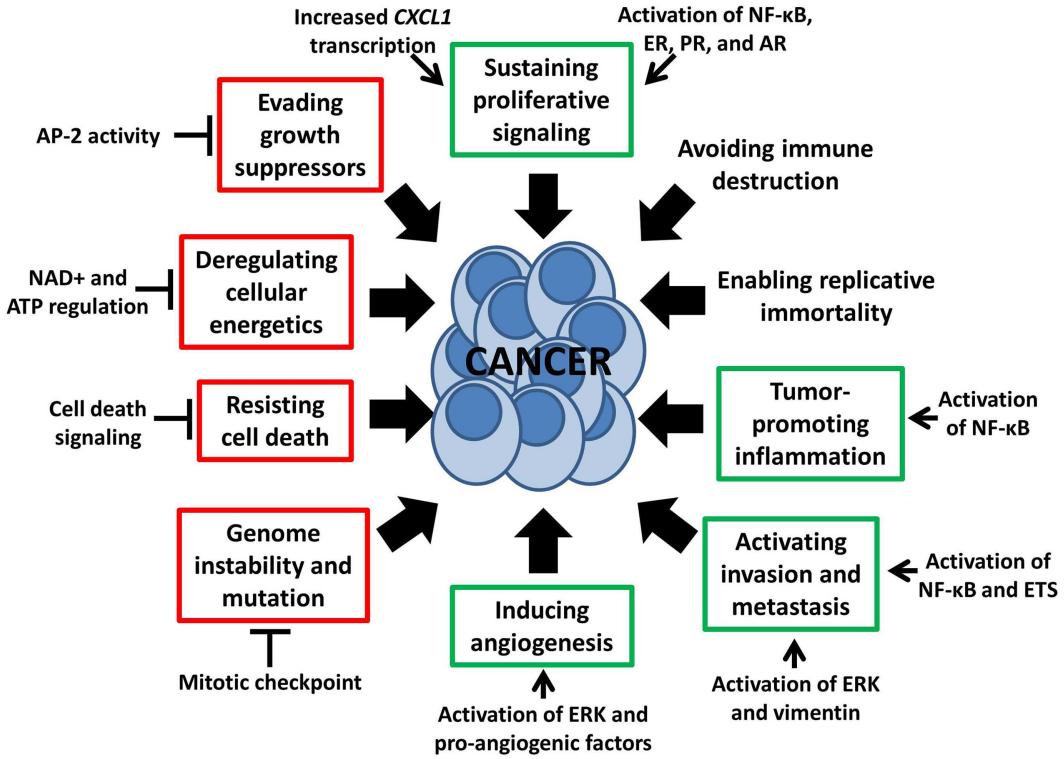


FIGURE 1 | Non-DNA repair functions of PARP-1 influence the "hallmarks of cancer" (18). This schematic depicts multiple PARP-1-mediated processes which either stimulate or inhibit six of the eight "hallmarks of cancer," as indicated by green and red boxes respectively. These hallmarks, proposed by Hanahan and Weinberg, are malignant characteristics that provide a framework for understanding the biology of cancer.

and sequester them in the cytosol in the absence of a stimulus; pathway activation causes proteasomal degradation of inhibitors, allowing the dimer to translocate to the nucleus and activate pro-inflammatory transcription programs. Although NF-κB signaling mediates the acute immune response responsible for targeting and eliminating cancerous cells, chronic inflammation mediated by this "hallmark" pathway can lead to the malignant phenotype (**Figure 1**), facilitating escape from immune surveillance, cancer survival, metastasis, and angiogenesis (20).

Activation of NF-κB can be regulated by PARP-1 via multiple mechanisms (**Figure 2**). First, PARP-1 directly interacts with histone acetyl-transferases p300 and CREB-binding protein (CBP) to synergistically co-activate NF-κB-dependent gene expression. In response to inflammatory stimuli, p300/CBP acetylates PARP-1 at specific lysine residues. This modification is necessary for PARP-1-p50 interaction, enhancement of p300–p50 interaction, and co-activation of NF-κB-mediated transcription programs (21, 22). Co-activation is negatively regulated by the activity of class I histone deacetylases (HDACs) (22) and SUMO1/3-mediated SUMOylation of the automodification domain of PARP-1 (23). Second, enzymatic activation of PARP-1 variably affects NF-κB, with outcomes dependent on the identity of the PAR acceptor protein. AutoPARylation of PARP-1 following detection of DNA strand breaks promotes the formation of a "signalosome" containing IKKγ (NEMO), the regulatory subunit of a NF-κB inhibitory complex, along with PIASγ, and ATM. Chains of PAR on activated PARP-1 provide the scaffold needed for SUMOylation of IKKγ by the PIASγ PAR binding motif, leading to activation of IKK and NF-κB (24). The effects of PARylation on NF-κB itself are less clear, with different sources reporting decreased, increased, or unaffected DNA-binding activity (25–27). Taken together, these studies demonstrate a strong role for PARP-1 in regulating NF-κB activity.

The interaction between PARP-1 and the NF-κB pathway promotes production of pro-inflammatory cytokines such as TNFα, IL-6, INFγ, E-selectin, and ICAM-1, as well as expression of nitric oxide synthase (28–30); PARP inhibition has been shown to attenuate upregulation of these factors in response to inflammatory stimuli (28, 29). Furthermore, PARP inhibition may also prevent inflammation-associated adverse side effects of traditional chemotherapeutics (31), supporting the use of PARP inhibitors in multidrug regimens. Loss of PARP-1 activity not only decreases pro-tumor inflammation, but also inhibits two related hallmarks of cancer through anti-inflammatory mechanisms: proliferative signaling (32) and metastasis (33, 34) (**Figure 1**).

Recently, we discovered an unexpected sensitivity to PARP inhibition in DNA repair proficient HER2-positive breast cancer cells through attenuation of NF-κB-mediated signaling (13). HER2 over-expressing cancers have activated NF-κB, which acts to block apoptosis and possibly mediate resistance to HER2-targeted drugs (35). In HER2-positive breast cancer cells, treatment with PARP inhibitor significantly reduced the expression of NF-κB activator

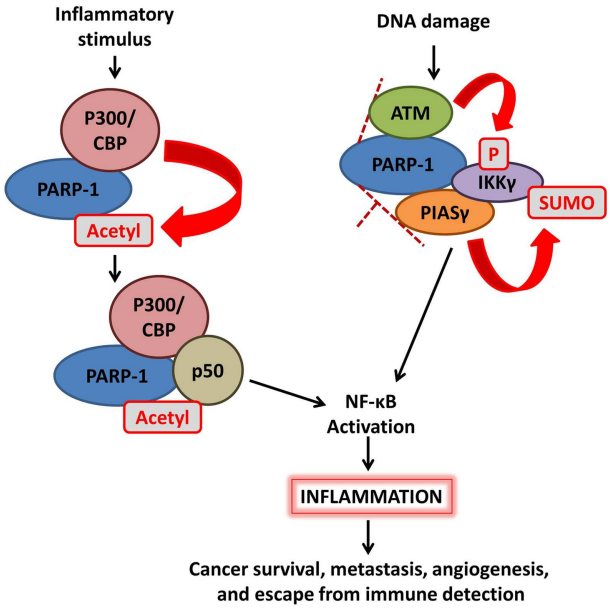


FIGURE 2 | Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 mediates activation of NF-κB signaling. (Left) inflammatory stimulation triggers p300/CBP acetylation of PARP-1, enhancing the interaction between p50 and PARP-1 as well as the p50–p300 interaction; this ultimately leads to activation of NF-κB. (Right) DNA damage detection promotes the formation of a complex including PARP-1, ATM, PIASγ, and IKKγ (NEMO); chains of PAR on PARP-1 provide a structure upon which PIASγ SUMOylates IKKγ, leading to NF-κB activation.

IKKα and phosphorylated p65 while increasing inhibitory IkBα. These events resulted in decreased NF-κB transcriptional activity in HER2-positive, but not HER2-negative, breast cancer cells (13). Furthermore, overexpression of HER2 alone was sufficient to confer sensitivity to PARP inhibitor, suggesting synthetic lethality with PARP inhibition in tumors that are oncogene-addicted to HER2 signaling through NF-κB. This study represents a specific application of PARP-1-regulated NF-κB signaling to cancer therapy, one that may soon be expanded into a clinical trial.

CELLULAR ENERGETICS AND CELL DEATH

Cancer cells are characterized by excessive proliferation, impaired cell death signaling, and deregulated metabolism (**Figure 1**). These features are often mediated by altered mitochondrial activity coupled with inactivation of apoptotic signaling through decreased expression of pro-apoptotic factors like p53 or overexpression of anti-apoptotic factors like Bcl-x. Integrity of regulatory pathways for cell death and metabolism is important for response to many cancer treatment modalities, as well as in cancer imaging and diagnostics. Cellular energetics and death signaling are heavily regulated by PARP-1, allowing activity of this protein to serve as a switch between cell fates and to affect both tumor proliferation and therapeutic response.

In response to damage stimuli, activated PARP-1 acts early in the apoptosis initiation pathway to stabilize p53 and facilitate its function (36). If damage is excessive, high levels of PAR synthesis by PARP-1 deplete its NAD^+ substrate; additional interactions between PARP-1 and NMNAT-1, a NAD^+ synthase, and SIRT1, a NAD^+-dependent protein deacetylase, further contribute to PARP-1 as a controller of NAD^+ availability and, thus, NAD-dependent metabolic reactions. ATP-dependent NAD^+ salvage saps cellular ATP stores, resulting in energy deprivation and, eventually, energy crisis-induced necrosis (**Figure 3**). Furthermore, PARP-1-mediated PARylation may inactivate caspase-8 and reduce caspase-mediated apoptotic signaling (37). Hyperactivation of PARP-1 and accumulation of PAR can also cause translocation of PAR to the cytosol, where it interacts with the outer mitochondrial surface. Here it binds apoptosis inducing factor (AIF) and induces its release and translocation to the nucleus, ultimately resulting in large-scale DNA fragmentation and a novel PARP-1-dependent cell death mechanism known as "parthanatos" (38). To prevent these events, activated caspases cleave PARP-1 into two fragments: an 89-kDa C-terminal fragment with low levels of catalytic activity and a 24-kDa N-terminal peptide which inhibits the catalytic activity of uncleaved nuclear PARP-1. Conservation of NAD^+ and, thus, ATP allows the cell to undergo programed cell death (39–41). Accordingly, inhibition of PARP-1 preserves ATP levels, improves antioxidant status, and normalizes anti-apoptotic Bcl-x levels in the kidney following chemotherapy-induced injury (42, 43).

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 also regulates the classical necroptotic pathway mediated by the death promoting MAP kinase, c-Jun N-terminal kinase (JNK). This signaling network is activated in many cancers and has been implicated as a driver of both tumor development and treatment response (44, 45). PARP-1 downregulates MAP kinase phosphatase MKP-1 expression and inhibits the survival kinase Akt, both of which activate JNK (46, 47), suggesting potential benefit for PARP inhibition in tumors with elevated JNK activity. JNK1 mediates phosphorylation and sustained activation of PARP-1, creating a feed-forward regulatory loop (48). In conjunction, PARP-1-induced depletion of ATP stimulates AMP-activated protein kinase (AMPK) while inhibiting mTOR to promote autophagy, yet another cell death pathway important in cancer survival and treatment response (49). Pharmacologic inhibition of PARP-1 promotes Akt activity and mTOR signaling resulting in decreased cell death (50), although these results are contradicted by a recent report showing PHLPP1-mediated downregulation of Akt activity and increased cell death following PARP inhibition (51).

Clinically, targeting the role of PARP-1 in cell death pathways appears to be complex. PARP-1 inhibition may reduce PAR-mediated inactivation of caspase-8, sensitizing cancer cells to tumor necrosis factor-related apoptosis-induced ligand (TRAIL) therapy (37). Additionally, inhibition of PARP-1 prevented cisplatin- and methotrexate-induced ATP depletion and nephrotoxicity (42, 43), as well as imatinib (Gleevec)-induced JNK activation and cardiotoxicity (52), without significantly affecting the anticancer activity of these agents. However, activation of the Akt survival pathway may counteract the cytotoxic effects of PARP inhibition and cause resistance to therapy (47), suggesting Akt pathway inhibition may enhance PARP inhibition in anti-tumor therapy. Despite these complexities, the influence of PARP-1 on metabolic co-factors and cell death signaling is significant, and further studies examining the role of PARP inhibition in manipulating these processes is warranted.

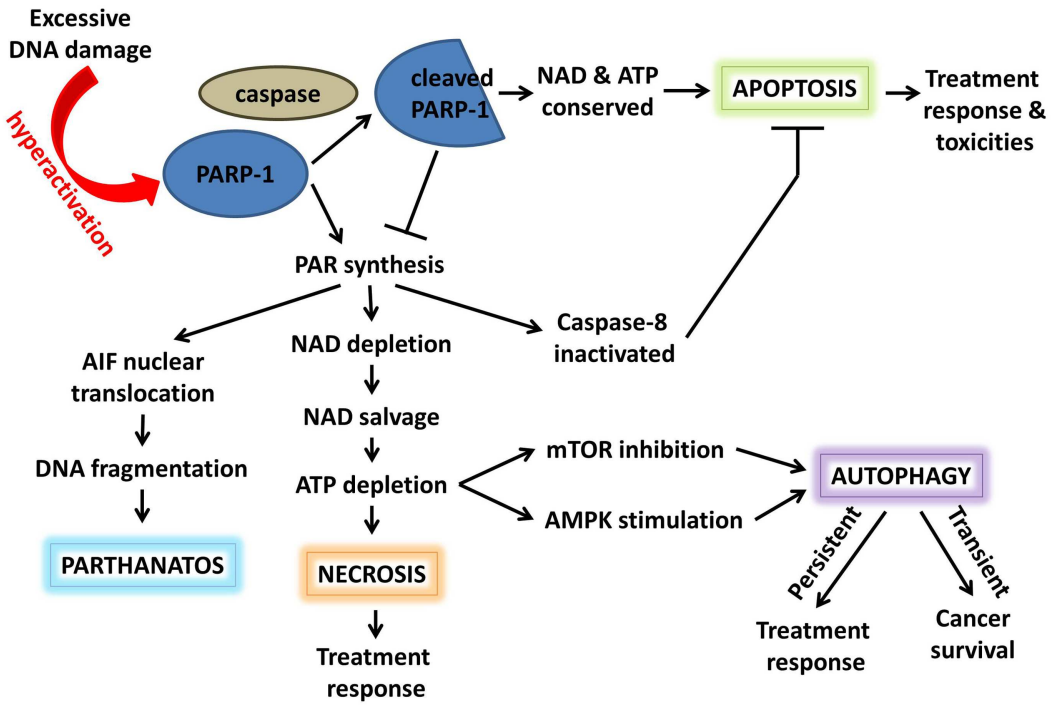


FIGURE 3 | Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 acts as a switch between cell fates. Hyperactivation of PARP-1 and PAR synthesis depletes NAD and, subsequently, ATP. Elevated PAR can promote necrosis, autophagy, or AIF-induced parthanatos. In addition, PARylation inactivates caspase-8, inhibiting apoptotic signaling. Alternatively, activated caspases can cleave PARP-1; the resulting cleavage product inhibits uncleaved PARP-1, conserving NAD/ATP, and promoting apoptosis. These cell death pathways play a role in both cancer survival and response to anticancer therapy.

ERK-MEDIATED ANGIOGENESIS AND METASTASIS

In addition to the JNK-mediated signaling described previously, a second family of MAP kinases known as extracellular signal-regulated kinases or ERKs is involved not only in cell death determination but also in tumor progression, angiogenesis, and metastasis. ERK activation is pivotal in cancer cell survival through upregulation of anti-apoptotic proteins and inhibition of caspase activity (53). Inhibition of this pathway by targeting ERK or MEK, which is immediately upstream of ERK in signaling, has been associated with suppression of ovarian tumor growth (54), reduced metastatic potential of melanoma cells (55), and increased sensitivity to cytotoxic agents (56). Recent studies indicate an important role for PARP-1 in promoting ERK signaling.

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 is activated and autoPARylated by a direct interaction with phosphorylated ERK2 (pERK2), resulting in enhanced pERK2-catalyzed phosphorylation of target transcription factors and increased gene expression (57). Furthermore, PARP inhibition causes loss of ERK2 stimulation by decreasing the activity of critical pro-angiogenic factors including vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), transmembrane signaling protein syndecan-4 (SDC-4), platelet/endothelial cell adhesion molecule (PECAM1/CD31), and hypoxia inducible factor (HIF). This ultimately results in reduced angiogenesis and inflammation (58–62). The effects of PARP-1 on ERK signaling are further enhanced by PARP-1-mediated transcription of vimentin, an intermediary angiogenic filament upregulated in tumor vasculature and pivotal for the endothelial-to-mesenchymal transition characteristic of metastasis (63). Pharmacologic inhibition of PARP reverted this transition, correlating with a reduction in the number and size of metastatic melanoma foci in a mouse model (63).

Collectively, these studies indicate PARP-1 directly fosters ERK signaling in addition to mediating separate but parallel signaling pathways reinforcing the same end result of increased angiogenesis and metastasis, two tumor-promoting features (**Figure 1**). As such, PARP inhibition may be effective in blocking the ERK signaling network or increasing activity of ERK/MEK inhibitors, agents already shown to be efficacious in acute myeloid leukemia, multiple myeloma, melanoma, colorectal, breast, lung, and pancreatic cancers (64–68). Furthermore, selective ERK inhibition induces tumor regression in MEK inhibitor-resistant models (67), raising the question of whether PARP inhibition could be similarly effective in either MEK or ERK-resistant tumors due to its proximity in the signaling pathway. As MEK, ERK, and PARP inhibitors have only recently entered early phase clinical trials, it will be some time before we know which patients benefit most from these drugs, either alone or in combination, but their interaction warrants further investigation.

MITOTIC REGULATION

The high proliferation rate of cancer cells is a result not only of decreased cell death but also of improperly regulated cell cycling, allowing evasion of growth suppressing signals. Although multiple cell cycle checkpoints can be impaired in cancer, the mitotic

or spindle assembly checkpoint is of great importance both in tumorigenesis and as an anticancer target. This point of regulation, which is responsible for ensuring appropriate chromosome segregation, is required for cell viability. Cells with a weakened mitotic checkpoint are capable of survival but do not maintain proper chromosome segregation, resulting in genomic instability and aneuploidy. These are common features of tumor cells and may even act as drivers in cancer development (**Figure 1**). PARP-1 can act on many mediators of cell cycle progression through its effects on gene expression (68), which will be detailed in a later section. However, direct regulation of the mitotic checkpoint by PARP-1 is another important factor that may be targetable in cancer treatment.

Recent reports suggest multiple roles for PARP-1 in the structural machinery of mitosis. First, PAR, which is primarily synthesized by PARP-1, is required for assembly and function of the bipolar spindle (69). In addition, PARP-1 both localizes to and PARylates proteins at centromeres and centrosomes during mitosis (70, 71). PARP-1 also mediates PARylation of p53, which is responsible for regulating centrosome duplication and monitoring chromosomal stability (71). Loss of PARP-1activity is associated with mislocalization of centromeric and centrosomal proteins, resulting in incomplete synapsis of homologous chromosomes, defective chromatin modifications, and failure to maintain metaphase arrest, indicating loss of mitotic checkpoint integrity (71, 72). Similarly, inhibition of PARP-1 is associated with genomic instability characterized by reduced stringency of mitotic checkpoints, centrosome hyperamplification, and chromosomal aneuploidy, the most common characteristic of solid tumors (71, 73, 74).

Furthermore, PARP-1 has been shown to interact with the E3 ubiquitin ligase, CHFR, a tumor suppressor with an important role in the early mitotic checkpoint. Binding of these two proteins results in degradation of PARP-1 and cell cycle arrest in prophase, an effect stimulated by the microtubule inhibitor docetaxel resulting in resistance to this drug in CHFR-over-expressing cancer cells. Concomitant use of a PARP inhibitor with docetaxel significantly increased apoptosis in these cells, suggesting a role for PARP inhibition in sensitizing cancers with high CHFR activity to microtubule inhibitors (75).

GENE TRANSCRIPTION

The clinical characteristics of cancer, including growth, metastatic potential, and response to treatment, are greatly influenced by dysregulation of gene transcription. Gene expression profiles are currently being utilized as tumor biomarkers, indicators of treatment sensitivity or resistance, and prognostic predictors. In the future, there may even be a role for therapeutic agents that reactivate a silenced tumor suppressor or silence an activated oncogene. In total, 3.5% of the transcriptome is regulated by PARP-1 with 60–70% positively regulated (76), including genes involved in tumor promotion such as *JUND*, *MDM2*, *HGF*, *FLT1* (VEGFR1), *EGFR*, *HIF2A* (EPAS1), *SPP1* (OPN), *MMP28*, *ANGPT2*, and *PDGF* (77). As discussed below and shown in **Figure 4**, this regulation can occur broadly through interactions with nucleosomes and modification of chromatin, can be gene specific through interactions with promoters and binding factors, or can result as a combination of the two, as binding of PARP-1 to nucleosomes mediates its localization to specific target gene promoters (78, 79).

CHROMATIN STRUCTURE

One mechanism by which PARP-1 alters gene expression is through regulation of chromatin structure and, thus, DNA accessibility. Simultaneous binding of multiple neighboring nucleosomes by PARP-1 compacts chromatin into a supranucleosomal structure, repressing gene transcription (79). This structural change is further stimulated by histone deacetylation mediated by a complex consisting of PARP-1, ATP-dependent helicase Brg1 (SmarcA4), and HDACs (80). Conversely, PARylation of core histones promotes charge repulsion-induced relaxation of chromatin and recruitment of transcription machinery (81–83). PARP-1-mediated PARylation also results in disassociation of linker histone H1, a repressor of RNA polymerase II-mediated transcription; accordingly, higher proportions of PARP-1:H1 indicate active promoters (84), suggesting potential utility of PARP-1 as a biomarker for actively transcribed genes. Although these outcomes can be separated by PARP-1 activity (protein binding versus enzymatic function), pharmacologic inhibition of PARP affect both actions, indicating manipulation of chromatin accessibility through PARP-1 is not currently an option for cancer therapy.

METHYLATION PATTERNS

Along with chromatin structure, methylation patterns also play a large role in determining DNA accessibility. Alterations in DNA methylation are commonly found in many cancers and serve as a functional equivalent to a gene mutation in the process of tumorigenesis. Inhibition of PARP-1 is associated with transcriptional silencing through accumulation of DNA methylation and CpG island hypermethylation throughout the genome (85). This effect may be mediated by dimerization of PARP-1 with CCCTC-binding factor (CTCF), a chromatin insulator which binds to hypomethylated DNA regions. As the CTCF-PARP-1 interaction is PAR-dependent, decreased PAR following PARP inhibition abrogates this function (86, 87). Loss of CTCF-PARP-1 complex activity results in transcriptional silencing of multiple loci including tumor suppressors *CDKN2A-INK4* (p16), *CDH1* (e-cadherin), and *P19ARF* (88, 89).

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 can also hinder DNA methylation by dimerization with DNA (cytosine-5-)-methyltransferase 1 (DNMT1), a methyltransferase found overexpressed in gastrointestinal tract carcinomas, resulting in inhibition of its methyltransferase activity (85, 90). In contrast, PARP-1 binding and PARylation of the *Dnmt1* promoter actually enhances its transcription by preventing methylation-induced silencing (91). The reduced catalytic efficiency of PARylated DNMT1 may come as a result of negatively charged PARylated PARP-1 out-competing DNA for binding with DNMT1 (92). Interestingly, PARP-1-DNMT1 can form a ternary complex with CTCF at unmethylated CTCF-target sites in a PAR-dependent manner. Loss of PAR from this complex causes dissociation of PARP-1 and CTCF, allowing the still-bound DNMT1 to methylate the site and inhibit transcription (92).

Although some specific tumor suppressors are mentioned above as being affected by PARP-1-mediated chromatin insulation, the activity of PARP-1 in regulating DNA methylation patterns

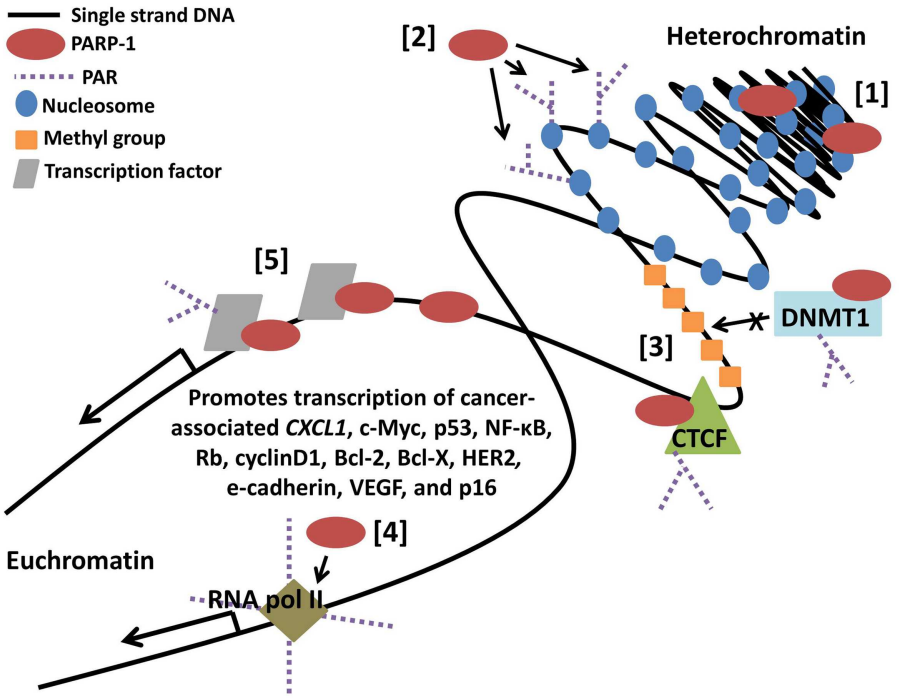


FIGURE 4 | Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1-regulates gene transcription through multiple mechanisms. [1] PARP-1 binds neighboring nucleosomes resulting in chromatin compaction. [2] PARP-1 PARylation of core histones mediates chromatin relaxation. [3] PARP-1 promotes hypomethylation of DNA by enhancing the chromatin insulator activity of CCCTC-binding factor (CTCF) while inhibiting methyltransferase activity of DNMT1. [4] PARP-1 promotes loading and retention of RNA polymerase II at active promoters. [5] PARP-1 binds regulatory DNA sequences and transcription factors, PARylates transcription factors, and recruits additional regulatory binding proteins in a target gene specific manner.

at specific genes or genic regions is largely unknown. As such, it is difficult to predict the effect of PARP inhibition on cancer growth and progression through this mechanism. However, with the advent of genomic profiling, it has recently become possible to identify methylation changes specific to certain cancer subtypes. Anticancer agents with epigenetic modifying activity, such as DNA methyltransferase inhibitors, are being investigated in these cancers and show promising results, especially in hematologic malignancies (93). The effect of PARP inhibition on epimutations has not been studied, but the reports described above suggest PARP inhibitors could have similar applicability.

RNA POLYMERASE II ACTIVITY

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 can also promote transcription in a more sequence-specific manner by positively regulating RNA polymerase II activity at active promoters. This occurs through: (1) PARylation-induced exclusion of histone demethylase KDM5B, maintaining levels of activating histone mark K3K4me3 (82), (2) PARylation-induced dissociation of the DEK repressor, promoting loading of the RNA polymerase II mediator complex (94), and (3) creation of a PAR scaffold for retention of RNA polymerase II (95). Surprisingly, a recent report showed that inhibition of PARP-1 enzymatic activity was associated with increased H3K4me3, resulting in upregulation of sodium iodide symporter transcription and elevated radio-iodine uptake in thyroid cancer cell lines (96). This contradictory work may result from target gene specific functions of PARP-1, as the previously cited studies were focused on genes known to be positively regulated by PARP-1. However, it does illustrate the need for greater understanding of PARP-1 involvement at active gene promoters, as well as the potential for manipulating PARP-1-mediated transcription to enhance efficacy of cancer therapy.

DNA AND TRANSCRIPTION FACTOR BINDING

Gene expression can be further regulated by direct interactions between PARP-1 and DNA elements or binding factors. PARP-1 acts as a promoter-specific switch at target genes, facilitating the release of inhibitory co-regulators and recruitment of stimulatory co-regulators (97, 98). PARP-1 binding of the NF-κB immediate upstream region (IUR) element activates transcription of *CXCL1*, which encodes melanoma growth stimulatory activity protein and is overexpressed in the progression of malignant melanoma (99). Binding of PARP-1 to the transcription factor E2F-1 increases E2F-1 promoter activity and expression of the E2F-1-responsive oncogene *Myc* (c-Myc) (100). PARP-1 expression and activity are also required for cancer cell invasion (**Figure 1**) mediated by ETS transcription factors – whose fusion products drive Ewing's sarcoma, acute myeloid leukemia, and prostate cancer – and the Ewing's sarcoma fusion protein EWS-FLI (14, 15). While PARP-1 interaction with these factors promotes pro-tumor signaling, other interactions have the opposite effect. PARP-1 suppresses self-inhibition of AP-2, a transcription factor that negatively regulates

Table 1 | Summary of reported non-DNA repair functions of PARP-1 with potential clinical correlations.

PARP-1 function	Effect	Model system studied	Clinical applicability of PARP inhibition
Binding histone acetyl-transferases p300/CBP	Co-activation of NF-κB (pro-inflammatory)	*In vitro* and *in vivo* HER2$^+$ breast cancer cell lines	May inhibit cancer metastasis; cytotoxicity in HER2-positive breast cancer specifically (13, 21, 22)
Binding DNMT1	Enhances *Dnmt1* transcription, inhibits methyltransferase activity	*In vitro* mouse fibroblasts	May have activity in DNMT1-overexpressing colorectal, gastric, and hepatic carcinomas (85, 91, 92)
Binding pERK2	Promotes target gene transcription	*In vitro* endothelial cells	May inhibit cancer growth and metastasis (58)
Binding CHFR	Prophase arrest, resistance to microtubule inhibitors	*In vitro* gastric carcinoma cell lines	Re-sensitizes CHFR-expressing cancers to microtubule inhibitor therapy (75)
Downregulation of MKP-1 and inhibition of Akt	Activation of JNK	*In vitro* hepatocytes	May have activity in tumors with high JNK activity (46, 47)
AutoPARylation	Activation of NF-κB (pro-inflammatory)	*In vitro* and *in vivo* HER2$^+$ breast cancer cell lines	May inhibit cancer metastasis; cytotoxicity in HER2-positive breast cancer specifically (13)
Caspase-8 PARylation	Impaired apoptotic signaling	*In vitro* and *in vivo* pancreatic cancer cell lines	Sensitizes cancer cells to TRAIL therapy (37)
PARylation	ATP depletion, promotes necrosis and autophagy	Mouse and rat kidney and heart studies	Prevents cell death mediated toxicities of multiple chemotherapy agents (42, 43, 52)
PARylation of transcription regulators	Promotes transcription	*In vitro* thyroid cancer cell lines	Upregulates NaI symporter transcription leading to increased radio-iodine uptake in thyroid cancer (96)
Androgen receptor PARylation	Increases androgen receptor activity	*In vivo* and *ex vivo* prostate cancer cells	Sensitizes prostate cancer to androgen depletion, enhances effects of anti-androgen therapy, delays onset of resistance to anti-androgen therapy (110)
ETS and EWS-FLI PARylation	Promotes transcription of target genes	*In vivo* and *in vitro* prostate cancer and sarcoma cells	Cytotoxicity in ETS-prostate cancer and EWS-FLI Ewing's sarcoma specifically (14, 15)
Vimentin promoter PARylation	Promotes transcription	*In vitro* melanoma cells and *in vivo* melanoma model	Inhibits cancer metastasis (63)
Interaction with VEGF, SDC-4, PECAM1/CD31, HIF promoters	Promotes transcription	*In vitro* endothelial cells	Inhibits tumor angiogenesis (58–62)

cell cycle and proliferation (101). Increased AP-2 expression suppresses cancer cell growth (102) and may inhibit *ras* oncogene-mediated transformation (101), effects likely diminished by PARP inhibition (**Figure 1**). PARP-1 has also been shown to bind the inhibitory element of COX-2, which mediates inflammation and promotes VEGF-mediated pro-angiogenesis pathways activated in cancer cells (103, 104).

Instances of PARP-1-mediated enzymatic activity affecting specific transcription factors or genes often translate to a clear role for PARP-1 inhibitors as anticancer agents, even in monotherapy. For example, ETS-positive prostate tumors and EWS-FLI-positive Ewing's sarcomas are highly sensitive to PARP inhibitors (14, 15). However, PARP-1 has multiple and diverse functions involving both PARylation activity and DNA-binding capability. Enzymatic inhibition, which decreases PARP-1 self PARylation, actually increases DNA binding and may be detrimental in some cancers, such as the malignant melanoma example given above. A greater understanding of the relative effects of PARP-1 on transcriptional activity is needed in order to select tumors with a molecular profile conducive to pharmacologic inhibition through this mechanism.

SEX HORMONE SIGNALING

Sex hormones have been implicated in development, progression, and treatment sensitivity of prostate, breast, gynecologic, and colon cancers. Sex steroid effects are mediated through their receptors, which act as transcription factors in steroid-responsive tissues. Any of the multiple levels of regulation controlling these signaling pathways can become impaired, leading to abnormal proliferative responses characteristic of cancer progression (**Figure 1**). Similar to PARP-1-mediated regulation of transcription factor activity, PARP-1 plays a role in regulating three of the sex hormone receptors most commonly linked to cancer: estrogen receptor (ER), progesterone receptor (PR), and androgen receptor (AR).

Approximately 80% of breast carcinomas are positive for ER, identifying ER-targeted therapies as excellent, although not unfailable, treatment options in these cancers (105). PARP-1 interacts

with the ERa isoform both directly and through estradiol-induced PARylation to enhance binding of ERa and other activating factors to target gene promoters (106, 107), suggesting PARP inhibition may enhance the activity of ER-targeted agents. A similar interaction occurs between PARP-1 and PR: PARP-1 binding of PR, as well as hormone-activated CDK2-induced PR PARylation, acts to stimulate cancer cell proliferation (108). PARP-1 regulation of PR activity is of great interest in endometrioid carcinomas specifically, as expression of PARP-1 and PR is positively correlated at each pathologic stage of this cancer (109). However, the effects of PARP inhibition in endometrial cancer have yet to be determined.

Recently, a report detailing the strong interaction between PARP-1 and AR has generated much excitement over the potential for PARP inhibitors in prostate cancer treatment. Human prostatic adenocarcinoma, a cancer highly resistant to standard therapies, is reliant on AR activity for growth and survival. Accordingly, AR-targeted therapies are the primary treatment for these patients. Unfortunately, there are multiple mechanisms for AR reactivation leading to tumor recurrence, a lethal phenotype known as castration-resistant prostate cancer. PARP-1 enzymatic activity, which is significantly upregulated in castration-resistant prostate cancer, promotes both AR chromatin binding and transcription factor functions. Although PARP-1 does localize with AR to regulatory sites of AR-target genes, the two proteins appear to be members of separate complexes at these loci. Inhibition of PARP-1 *in vivo*: (1) depletes both PARP-1 and AR at target genes, (2) significantly reduces expression of target genes, including protumorigenic *ets* genes referenced previously, (3) sensitizes both castration-resistant and castration-sensitive prostate cancer cells to genotoxic insult and androgen depletion, (4) enhances the antitumor effects of anti-androgen therapy, and (5) delays onset of resistance to anti-androgen therapy. *Ex vivo* studies of castration resistance prostate tumors displayed a significant anti-tumor response to both veliparib and olaparib, two well-known PARP inhibitors, that correlates with reduced AR activity (110). These results suggest PARP inhibitors have the potential to significantly enhance existing prostate cancer therapy and improve outcomes for patients with castration-resistant tumors.

PROMISE AND CHALLENGES

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors are exciting new drugs that are easily delivered, can be highly efficacious, and are associated with few side effects. Mild nausea is commonly reported, with rare instances of more serious symptoms such as temporary cognitive deficits and myelosuppression. While ongoing clinical trials are focused on exploiting the role of PARP-1 in DNA repair, we have identified in this review multiple targetable functions of PARP-1 that are not dependent on HR defects (**Figures 1–4**; **Table 1**). One of the challenges in broadening the use of PARP inhibitors in anticancer therapy is more efficient identification of patients who may respond to these drugs. Some ongoing clinical trials include analysis of protein expression – including HR proteins, NF-κB, and PARP-1 itself – in relation to clinical response in search for potential biomarkers of sensitivity. However, the list of candidates is extensive and will continue to grow as additional functions of PARP-1 are discovered. Banking tumor biopsies from patients enrolled in PARP-1 clinical trials will greatly expedite the development of a panel of biomarkers, as will increased use of cancer genome sequencing and microarray technologies. Another challenge will be in identifying and overcoming mechanisms of resistance to PARP inhibition. For example, a second BRCA mutation or a deletion of the original mutation can cause reversion to HR-proficiency and resistance to PARP inhibitors in BRCA-mutated cancers (111). As the majority of clinical applications proposed here are theoretical or in pre-clinical development, associated mechanisms of resistance are entirely unknown, although development of such resistance is practically assured. Thirdly, many of the functions discussed here are effected by PARP-1 binding rather than enzymatic activity. Currently available PARP inhibitors act at the catalytic site of PARP-1, which does result in some degree of altered binding capacity via changes in autoPARylation status. However, treatment with PARP inhibitors may not effectively inhibit specific PARP-1 interactions, or may require different dosing. It will be important to study the various clinically available agents to determine if, and to what extent, binding domains are affected. Despite these obstacles, PARP inhibition is an extremely promising anticancer strategy and, as the first agents near completion of phase III trials, it will be exciting to see the magnitude of impact PARP inhibitors will have in clinical practice.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

Alice N. Weaver and Eddy S. Yang conceptualized the topic. Alice N. Weaver conducted the literature review and wrote the article. Eddy S. Yang critically revised the article and provided guidance and supervision.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We apologize to colleagues whose work was not cited due to space constraints. We would like to thank Amanda Swindall, Jennifer Stanley, Monica Wielgos, and Tiffiny Cooper for assistance in preparing the manuscript. This work is supported by grants from the Department of Defense (Eddy S. Yang), the American Association of Cancer Research (Eddy S. Yang), and the 5T32GM008361-21 grant from the NIH-National Institute of General Medical Sciences (Alice N. Weaver).

REFERENCES

1. Houtgraaf JH, Versmissen J, van der Giessen WJ. A concise review of DNA damage checkpoints and repair in mammalian cells. *Cardiovasc Revasc Med* (2006) **7**(3):165–72. doi:10.1016/j.carrev.2006.02.002
2. Calabrese CR, Almassy R, Barton S, Batey MA, Calvert AH, Canan-Koch S, et al. Anticancer chemosensitization and radiosensitization by the novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor AG14361. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2004) **96**(1):56–67. doi:10.1093/jnci/djh005
3. Plummer R, Jones C, Middleton M, Wilson R, Evans J, Olsen A, et al. Phase I study of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, AG014699, in combination with temozolomide in patients with advanced solid tumors. *Clin Cancer Res* (2008) **14**(23):7917–23. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-08-1223
4. Khan OA, Gore M, Lorigan P, Stone J, Greystoke A, Burke W, et al. A phase I study of the safety and tolerability of olaparib (AZD2281, KU0059436) and dacarbazine in patients with advanced solid tumours. *Br J Cancer* (2011) **104**(5):750–5. doi:10.1038/bjc.2011.8
5. Kummar S, Ji J, Morgan R, Lenz HJ, Puhalla SL, Belani CP, et al. A phase I study of veliparib in combination with metronomic cyclophosphamide in adults with refractory solid tumors and lymphomas. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**(6):1726–34. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-2821
6. Nowsheen S, Bonner JA, Yang ES. The poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor ABT-888 reduces radiation-induced nuclear EGFR and augments head and

neck tumor response to radiotherapy. *Radiother Oncol* (2011) **99**(3):331–8. doi:10.1016/j.radonc.2011.05.084
7. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
8. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
9. Fong PC, Boss DS, Yap TA, Tutt A, Wu P, Mergui-Roelvink M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumors from BRCA mutation carriers. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**(2):123–34. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0900212
10. Tutt A, Robson M, Garber JE, Domchek S, Audeh MW, Weitzel JN, et al. Phase II trial of the oral PARP inhibitor olaparib in BRCA-deficient advanced breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2009) **27**(185):CRA501. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60892-6
11. Gelmon KA, Tischkowitz M, Mackay H, Swenerton K, Robidoux A, Tonkin K, et al. Olaparib in patients with recurrent high-grade serous or poorly differentiated ovarian carcinoma or triple-negative breast cancer: a phase 2, multicentre, open-label, non-randomised study. *Lancet Oncol* (2011) **12**(9):852–61. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(11)70214-5
12. Melisi D, Ossovskaya V, Zhu C, Rosa R, Ling J, Dougherty PM, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor BSI-401 has antitumor activity and synergizes with oxaliplatin against pancreatic cancer, preventing acute neurotoxicity. *Clin Cancer Res* (2009) **15**(20):6367–77. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.ccr-09-0910.
13. Nowsheen S, Cooper T, Bonner JA, LoBuglio AF, Yang ES. HER2 overexpression renders human breast cancers sensitive to PARP inhibition independently of any defect in homologous recombination DNA repair. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(18):4796–806. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-1287
14. Brenner JC, Ateeq B, Li Y, Yocum AK, Cao Q, Asangani IA, et al. Mechanistic rationale for inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in ETS gene fusion-positive prostate cancer. *Cancer Cell* (2011) **19**(5):664–78. doi:10.1016/j.ccr.2011.04.010
15. Brenner JC, Feng FY, Han S, Patel S, Goyal SV, Bou-Maroun LM, et al. PARP-1 inhibition as a targeted strategy to treat Ewing's sarcoma. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(7):1608–13. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-11-3648
16. Byers LA, Nilsson MB, Masrorpour F, Wang J, Diao L, Bhardwaj V, et al. Investigation of PARP1 as a therapeutic target in small cell lung cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):7096. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0056284
17. Addioui A, Belounis A, Cournoyer S, Nyalendo C, Brito R-M, Beaunoyer M, et al. Preclinical study of a PARP inhibitor in neuroblastoma. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):9570.
18. Hanahan D, Weinberg RA. Hallmarks of cancer: the next generation. *Cell* (2011) **144**(5):646–74. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2011.02.013
19. Gilmore T, Gapuzan ME, Kalaitzidis D, Starczynowski D. Rel/NF-kappa B/I kappa B signal transduction in the generation and treatment of human cancer. *Cancer Lett* (2002) **181**(1):1–9. doi:10.1016/S0304-3835(01)00795-9
20. Hoesel B, Schmid JA. The complexity of NF-kappaB signaling in inflammation and cancer. *Mol Cancer* (2013) **12**:86. doi:10.1186/1476-4598-12-86
21. Hassa PO, Buerki C, Lombardi C, Imhof R, Hottiger MO. Transcriptional coactivation of nuclear factor-kappaB-dependent gene expression by p300 is regulated by poly(ADP)-ribose polymerase-1. *J Biol Chem* (2003) **278**(46):45145–53. doi:10.1074/jbc.M307957200
22. Hassa PO, Haenni SS, Buerki C, Meier NI, Lane WS, Owen H, et al. Acetylation of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 by p300/CREB-binding protein regulates coactivation of NF-kappaB-dependent transcription. *J Biol Chem* (2005) **280**(49):40450–64. doi:10.1074/jbc.M507553200
23. Messner S, Schuermann D, Altmeyer M, Kassner I, Schmidt D, Schar P, et al. Sumoylation of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 inhibits its acetylation and restrains transcriptional coactivator function. *FASEB J* (2009) **23**(11):3978–89. doi:10.1096/fj.09-137695
24. Stilmann M, Hinz M, Arslan SC, Zimmer A, Schreiber V, Scheidereit C. A nuclear poly(ADP-ribose)-dependent signalosome confers DNA damage-induced IkappaB kinase activation. *Mol Cell* (2009) **36**(3):365–78. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2009.09.032
25. Chang WJ, Alvarez-Gonzalez R. The sequence-specific DNA binding of NF-kappa B is reversibly regulated by the automodification reaction of poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase 1. *J Biol Chem* (2001) **276**(50):47664–70. doi:10.1074/jbc.M104666200
26. Zerfaoui M, Errami Y, Naura AS, Suzuki Y, Kim H, Ju J, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 is a determining factor in Crm1-mediated nuclear export and retention of p65 NF-kappa B upon TLR4 stimulation. *J Immunol* (2010) **185**(3):1894–902. doi:10.4049/jimmunol.1000646
27. Veuger SJ, Hunter JE, Durkacz BW. Ionizing radiation-induced NF-kappaB activation requires PARP-1 function to confer radioresistance. *Oncogene* (2009) **28**(6):832–42. doi:10.1038/onc.2008.439
28. Haddad M, Rhinn H, Bloquel C, Coqueran B, Szabo C, Plotkine M, et al. Anti-inflammatory effects of PJ34, a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, in transient focal cerebral ischemia in mice. *Br J Pharmacol* (2006) **149**(1):23–30. doi:10.1038/sj.bjp.0706837
29. Jijon HB, Churchill T, Malfair D, Wessler A, Jewell LD, Parsons HG, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase attenuates inflammation in a model of chronic colitis. *Am J Physiol Gastrointest Liver Physiol* (2000) **279**(3):G641–51.
30. Naura AS, Datta R, Hans CP, Zerfaoui M, Rezk BM, Errami Y, et al. Reciprocal regulation of iNOS and PARP-1 during allergen-induced eosinophilia. *Eur Respir J* (2009) **33**(2):252–62. doi:10.1183/09031936.00089008
31. Korkmaz A, Kurt B, Yildirim I, Basal S, Topal T, Sadir S, et al. Effects of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition in bladder damage caused by cyclophosphamide in rats. *Exp Biol Med (Maywood)* (2008) **233**(3):338–43. doi:10.3181/0706-RM-151
32. Martin-Oliva D, O'Valle F, Munoz-Gamez JA, Valenzuela MT, Nunez MI, Aguilar M, et al. Crosstalk between PARP-1 and NF-kappaB modulates the promotion of skin neoplasia. *Oncogene* (2004) **23**(31):5275–83. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1207696
33. Huang S, Pettaway CA, Uehara H, Bucana CD, Fidler IJ. Blockade of NF-kappaB activity in human prostate cancer cells is associated with suppression of angiogenesis, invasion, and metastasis. *Oncogene* (2001) **20**(31):4188–97. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1204535
34. Ohanna M, Giuliano S, Bonet C, Imbert V, Hofman V, Zangari J, et al. Senescent cells develop a PARP-1 and nuclear factor-{kappa}B-associated secretome (PNAS). *Genes Dev* (2011) **25**(12):1245–61. doi:10.1101/gad.625811
35. Cao Y, Luo JL, Karin M. IkappaB kinase alpha kinase activity is required for self-renewal of ErbB2/Her2-transformed mammary tumor-initiating cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2007) **104**(40):15852–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.0706728104
36. Wesierska-Gadek J, Ranftler C, Schmid G. Physiological ageing: role of p53 and PARP-1 tumor suppressors in the regulation of terminal senescence. *J Physiol Pharmacol* (2005) **56**(Suppl 2):77–88.
37. Yuan K, Sun Y, Zhou T, McDonald JM, Chen Y. PARP-1 regulates resistance of pancreatic cancer to TRAIL therapy. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(17):4750–9. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-13-0516
38. Wang Y, Kim NS, Haince JF, Kang HC, David KK, Andrabi SA, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) (PAR) binding to apoptosis-inducing factor is critical for PAR polymerase-1-dependent cell death (parthanatos). *Sci Signal* (2011) **4**(167):ra20. doi:10.1126/scisignal.2000902
39. Soldani C, Scovassi AI. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 cleavage during apoptosis: an update. *Apoptosis* (2002) **7**(4):321–8. doi:10.1023/A:1016119328968
40. Ivana Scovassi A, Diederich M. Modulation of poly(ADP-ribosylation) in apoptotic cells. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2004) **68**(6):1041–7. doi:10.1016/j.bcp.2004.04.023
41. Simbulan-Rosenthal CM, Rosenthal DS, Iyer S, Boulares AH, Smulson ME. Transient poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation of nuclear proteins and role of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in the early stages of apoptosis. *J Biol Chem* (1998) **273**(22):13703–12. doi:10.1074/jbc.273.22.13703
42. Racz I, Tory K, Gallyas F Jr, Berente Z, Osz E, Jaszlits L, et al. BGP-15 – a novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor – protects against nephrotoxicity of cisplatin without compromising its antitumor activity. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2002) **63**(6):1099–111. doi:10.1016/S0006-2952(01)00935-2
43. Dalaklioglu S, Sahin P, Ordueri EG, Celik-Ozenci C, Tasatargil A. Potential role of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) activation in methotrexate-induced nephrotoxicity and tubular apoptosis. *Int J Toxicol* (2012) **31**(5):430–40. doi:10.1177/1091581812457430
44. Chen N, Nomura M, She QB, Ma WY, Bode AM, Wang L, et al. Suppression of skin tumorigenesis in c-Jun NH(2)-terminal kinase-2-deficient mice. *Cancer Res* (2001) **61**(10):3908–12.
45. Yang Y, Ikezoe T, Saito T, Kobayashi M, Koeffler HP, Taguchi H. Proteasome inhibitor PS-341 induces growth arrest and apoptosis of non-small cell lung cancer cells via the JNK/c-Jun/AP-1 signaling. *Cancer Sci* (2004) **95**(2):176–80. doi:10.1111/j.1349-7006.2004.tb03200.x

46. Racz B, Hanto K, Tapodi A, Solti I, Kalman N, Jakus P, et al. Regulation of MKP-1 expression and MAPK activation by PARP-1 in oxidative stress: a new mechanism for the cytoplasmic effect of PARP-1 activation. *Free Radic Biol Med* (2010) **49**(12):1978–88. doi:10.1016/j.freeradbiomed.2010.09.026
47. Szanto A, Hellebrand EE, Bognar Z, Tucsek Z, Szabo A, Gallyas F Jr, et al. PARP-1 inhibition-induced activation of PI-3-kinase-Akt pathway promotes resistance to taxol. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2009) **77**(8):1348–57. doi:10.1016/j.bcp.2009.01.008
48. Zhang S, Lin Y, Kim YS, Hande MP, Liu ZG, Shen HM. c-Jun N-terminal kinase mediates hydrogen peroxide-induced cell death via sustained poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 activation. *Cell Death Differ* (2007) **14**(5):1001–10. doi:10.1038/sj.cdd.4402088
49. Virag L, Robaszkiewicz A, Vargas JM, Javier Oliver F. Poly(ADP-ribose) signaling in cell death. *Mol Aspects Med* (2013) **34**(6):1153–67. doi:10.1016/j.mam.2013.01.007
50. Ethier C, Tardif M, Arul L, Poirier GG. PARP-1 modulation of mTOR signaling in response to a DNA alkylating agent. *PLoS One* (2012) **7**(10):e47978. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0047978
51. Wang S, Wang H, Davis BC, Liang J, Cui R, Chen SJ, et al. PARP1 inhibitors attenuate AKT phosphorylation via the upregulation of PHLPP1. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2011) **412**(2):379–84. doi:10.1016/j.bbrc.2011.07.107
52. Sarszegi Z, Bognar E, Gaszner B, Konyi A, Gallyas F Jr, Sumegi B, et al. BGP-15, a PARP-inhibitor, prevents imatinib-induced cardiotoxicity by activating Akt and suppressing JNK and p38 MAP kinases. *Mol Cell Biochem* (2012) **365**(1–2):129–37. doi:10.1007/s11010-012-1252-8
53. Boucher MJ, Morisset J, Vachon PH, Reed JC, Laine J, Rivard N. MEK/ERK signaling pathway regulates the expression of Bcl-2, Bcl-X(L), and Mcl-1 and promotes survival of human pancreatic cancer cells. *J Cell Biochem* (2000) **79**(3):355–69. doi:10.1002/1097-4644(20001201)79:3<355::AID-JCB20>3.0.CO;2-0
54. Kandala PK, Wright SE, Srivastava SK. Blocking epidermal growth factor receptor activation by 3,3'-diindolylmethane suppresses ovarian tumor growth in vitro and in vivo. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* (2012) **341**(1):24–32. doi:10.1124/jpet.111.188706
55. Kim HS, Kim MJ, Kim EJ, Yang Y, Lee MS, Lim JS. Berberine-induced AMPK activation inhibits the metastatic potential of melanoma cells via reduction of ERK activity and COX-2 protein expression. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2012) **83**(3):385–94. doi:10.1016/j.bcp.2011.11.008
56. Kohno M, Tanimura S, Ozaki K. Targeting the extracellular signal-regulated kinase pathway in cancer therapy. *Biol Pharm Bull* (2011) **34**(12):1781–4. doi:10.1248/bpb.34.1781
57. Cohen-Armon M, Visochek L, Rozensal D, Kalal A, Geistrikh I, Klein R, et al. DNA-independent PARP-1 activation by phosphorylated ERK2 increases Elk1 activity: a link to histone acetylation. *Mol Cell* (2007) **25**(2):297–308. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2006.12.012
58. Pyriochou A, Olah G, Deitch EA, Szabo C, Papapetropoulos A. Inhibition of angiogenesis by the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor PJ-34. *Int J Mol Med* (2008) **22**(1):113–8.
59. Lacal PM, Tentori L, Muzi A, Ruffini F, Dorio AS, Xu W, et al. Pharmacological inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase activity down-regulates the expression of syndecan-4 and Id-1 in endothelial cells. *Int J Oncol* (2009) **34**(3):861–72. doi:10.3892/ijo_00000213
60. Tentori L, Muzi A, Dorio AS, Bultrini S, Mazzon E, Lacal PM, et al. Stable depletion of poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 reduces in vivo melanoma growth and increases chemosensitivity. *Eur J Cancer* (2008) **44**(9):1302–14. doi:10.1016/j.ejca.2008.03.019
61. Martin-Oliva D, Aguilar-Quesada R, O'Valle F, Munoz-Gamez JA, Martinez-Romero R, Garcia Del Moral R, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase modulates tumor-related gene expression, including hypoxia-inducible factor-1 activation, during skin carcinogenesis. *Cancer Res* (2006) **66**(11):5744–56. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-05-3050
62. Rajesh M, Mukhopadhyay P, Godlewski G, Batkai S, Hasko G, Liaudet L, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose)polymerase inhibition decreases angiogenesis. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2006) **350**(4):1056–62. doi:10.1016/j.bbrc.2006.09.160
63. Rodriguez MI, Peralta-Leal A, O'Valle F, Rodriguez-Vargas JM, Gonzalez-Flores A, Majuelos-Melguizo J, et al. PARP-1 regulates metastatic melanoma through modulation of vimentin-induced malignant transformation. *PLoS Genet* (2013) **9**(6):e1003531. doi:10.1371/journal.pgen.1003531
64. Kerr AHJ, James JA, Smith MA, Willson C, Court EL, Smith JG. An investigation of the MEK/ERK inhibitor U0126 in acute myeloid leukemia. *Ann N Y Acad Sci* (2003) **1010**(1):86–9. doi:10.1196/annals.1299.013
65. Yeh TC, Marsh V, Bernat BA, Ballard J, Colwell H, Evans RJ, et al. Biological characterization of ARRY-142886 (AZD6244), a potent, highly selective mitogen-activated protein kinase kinase 1/2 inhibitor. *Clin Cancer Res* (2007) **13**(5):1576–83. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-06-1150
66. Tai YT, Fulciniti M, Hideshima T, Song W, Leiba M, Li XF, et al. Targeting MEK induces myeloma-cell cytotoxicity and inhibits osteoclastogenesis. *Blood* (2007) **110**(5):1656–63. doi:10.1182/blood-2007-03-081240
67. Morris EJ, Jha S, Restaino CR, Dayananth P, Zhu H, Cooper A, et al. Discovery of a novel ERK inhibitor with activity in models of acquired resistance to BRAF and MEK inhibitors. *Cancer Discov* (2013) **3**(7):742–50. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-13-0070
68. Lee P, Wallace E, Yeh T, Poch G, Litwiler K, Pheneger T, et al. ARRY-142886, a potent and selective MEK inhibitor: III) efficacy in murine xenograft models correlates with decreased ERK phosphorylation. *Proc Am Assoc Cancer Res* (2004) **45**:3890.
69. Chang P, Jacobson MK, Mitchison TJ. Poly(ADP-ribose) is required for spindle assembly and structure. *Nature* (2004) **432**(7017):645–9. doi:10.1038/nature03061
70. Saxena A, Saffery R, Wong LH, Kalitsis P, Choo KH. Centromere proteins cenpa, Cenpb, and Bub3 interact with poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 protein and are poly(ADP-ribosyl)ated. *J Biol Chem* (2002) **277**(30):26921–6. doi:10.1074/jbc.M200620200
71. Kanai M, Tong WM, Sugihara E, Wang ZQ, Fukasawa K, Miwa M. Involvement of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 and poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation in regulation of centrosome function. *Mol Cell Biol* (2003) **23**(7):2451–62. doi:10.1128/MCB.23.7.2451-2462.2003
72. Yang F, Baumann C, De La Fuente R. Persistence of histone H2AX phosphorylation after meiotic chromosome synapsis and abnormal centromere cohesion in poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (Parp-1) null oocytes. *Dev Biol* (2009) **331**(2):326–38. doi:10.1016/j.ydbio.2009.05.550
73. Halappanavar SS, Shah GM. Defective control of mitotic and post-mitotic checkpoints in poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1(-/-) fibroblasts after mitotic spindle disruption. *Cell Cycle* (2004) **3**(3):335–42. doi:10.4161/cc.3.3.670
74. Tong WM, Yang YG, Cao WH, Galendo D, Frappart L, Shen Y, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 plays a role in suppressing mammary tumourigenesis in mice. *Oncogene* (2007) **26**(26):3857–67. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1210156
75. Kashima L, Idogawa M, Mita H, Shitashige M, Yamada T, Ogi K, et al. CHFR protein regulates mitotic checkpoint by targeting PARP-1 protein for ubiquitination and degradation. *J Biol Chem* (2012) **287**(16):12975–84. doi:10.1074/jbc.M111.321828
76. Ogino H, Nozaki T, Gunji A, Maeda M, Suzuki H, Ohta T, et al. Loss of Parp-1 affects gene expression profile in a genome-wide manner in ES cells and liver cells. *BMC Genomics* (2007) **8**:41. doi:10.1186/1471-2164-8-41
77. Quiles-Perez R, Munoz-Gamez JA, Ruiz-Extremera A, O'Valle F, Sanjuan-Nunez L, Martin-Alvarez AB, et al. Inhibition of poly adenosine diphosphate-ribose polymerase decreases hepatocellular carcinoma growth by modulation of tumor-related gene expression. *Hepatology* (2010) **51**(1):255–66. doi:10.1002/hep.23249
78. Kotova E, Lodhi N, Jarnik M, Pinnola AD, Ji Y, Tulin AV. *Drosophila* histone H2A variant (H2Av) controls poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 (PARP1) activation in chromatin. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(15):6205–10. doi:10.1073/pnas.1019644108
79. Kim MY, Mauro S, Gevry N, Lis JT, Kraus WL. NAD+-dependent modulation of chromatin structure and transcription by nucleosome binding properties of PARP-1. *Cell* (2004) **119**(6):803–14. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2004.11.002
80. Hang CT, Yang J, Han P, Cheng HL, Shang C, Ashley E, et al. Chromatin regulation by Brg1 underlies heart muscle development and disease. *Nature* (2010) **466**(7302):62–7. doi:10.1038/nature09130
81. Poirier GG, de Murcia G, Jongstra-Bilen J, Niedergang C, Mandel P. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation of polynucleosomes causes relaxation of chromatin structure. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (1982) **79**(11):3423–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.79.11.3423
82. Krishnakumar R, Kraus WL. PARP-1 regulates chromatin structure and transcription through a KDM5B-dependent pathway. *Mol Cell* (2010) **39**(5):736–49. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2010.08.014

83. Kraus WL, Lis JT. PARP goes transcription. *Cell* (2003) **113**(6):677–83. doi:10.1016/S0092-8674(03)00433-1
84. Frizzell KM, Gamble MJ, Berrocal JG, Zhang T, Krishnakumar R, Cen Y, et al. Global analysis of transcriptional regulation by poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 and poly(ADP-ribose) glycohydrolase in MCF-7 human breast cancer cells. *J Biol Chem* (2009) **284**(49):33926–38. doi:10.1074/jbc.M109.023879
85. Reale A, Matteis GD, Galleazzi G, Zampieri M, Caiafa P. Modulation of DNMT1 activity by ADP-ribose polymers. *Oncogene* (2005) **24**(1):13–9. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1208005
86. Yu W, Ginjala V, Pant V, Chernukhin I, Whitehead J, Docquier F, et al. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation regulates CTCF-dependent chromatin insulation. *Nat Genet* (2004) **36**(10):1105–10. doi:10.1038/ng1426
87. Ong CT, Van Bortle K, Ramos E, Corces VG. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation regulates insulator function and intrachromosomal interactions in *Drosophila*. *Cell* (2013) **155**(1):148–59. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2013.08.052
88. Witcher M, Emerson BM. Epigenetic silencing of the p16(INK4a) tumor suppressor is associated with loss of CTCF binding and a chromatin boundary. *Mol Cell* (2009) **34**(3):271–84. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2009.04.001
89. Farrar D, Rai S, Chernukhin I, Jagodic M, Ito Y, Yammine S, et al. Mutational analysis of the poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation sites of the transcription factor CTCF provides an insight into the mechanism of its regulation by poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation. *Mol Cell Biol* (2010) **30**(5):1199–216. doi:10.1128/MCB.00827-09
90. Kanai Y, Ushijima S, Kondo Y, Nakanishi Y, Hirohashi S. DNA methyltransferase expression and DNA methylation of CPG islands and peri-centromeric satellite regions in human colorectal and stomach cancers. *Int J Cancer* (2001) **91**(2):205–12. doi:10.1002/1097-0215(200002)9999:9999<::AID-IJC1040>3.0.CO;2-2
91. Zampieri M, Passananti C, Calabrese R, Perilli M, Corbi N, De Cave F, et al. Parp1 localizes within the Dnmt1 promoter and protects its unmethylated state by its enzymatic activity. *PLoS One* (2009) **4**(3):e4717. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0004717
92. Zampieri M, Guastafierro T, Calabrese R, Ciccarone F, Bacalini MG, Reale A, et al. ADP-ribose polymers localized on Ctcf-Parp1-Dnmt1 complex prevent methylation of Ctcf target sites. *Biochem J* (2012) **441**(2):645–52. doi:10.1042/BJ20111417
93. Lyko F, Brown R. DNA methyltransferase inhibitors and the development of epigenetic cancer therapies. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2005) **97**(20):1498–506. doi:10.1093/jnci/dji311
94. Gamble MJ, Fisher RP. SET and PARP1 remove DEK from chromatin to permit access by the transcription machinery. *Nat Struct Mol Biol* (2007) **14**(6):548–55. doi:10.1038/nsmb1248
95. Zobeck KL, Buckley MS, Zipfel WR, Lis JT. Recruitment timing and dynamics of transcription factors at the Hsp70 loci in living cells. *Mol Cell* (2010) **40**(6):965–75. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2010.11.022
96. Lavarone E, Puppin C, Passon N, Filetti S, Russo D, Damante G. The PARP inhibitor PJ34 modifies proliferation, NIS expression and epigenetic marks in thyroid cancer cell lines. *Mol Cell Endocrinol* (2013) **365**(1):1–10. doi:10.1016/j.mce.2012.08.019
97. Ju BG, Solum D, Song EJ, Lee KJ, Rose DW, Glass CK, et al. Activating the PARP-1 sensor component of the groucho/TLE1 corepressor complex mediates a CaMKinase IIdelta-dependent neurogenic gene activation pathway. *Cell* (2004) **119**(6):815–29. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2004.11.017
98. Pavri R, Lewis B, Kim TK, Dilworth FJ, Erdjument-Bromage H, Tempst P, et al. PARP-1 determines specificity in a retinoid signaling pathway via direct modulation of mediator. *Mol Cell* (2005) **18**(1):83–96. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2005.02.034
99. Nirodi C, NagDas S, Gygi SP, Olson G, Aebersold R, Richmond A. A role for poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in the transcriptional regulation of the melanoma growth stimulatory activity (CXCL1) gene expression. *J Biol Chem* (2001) **276**(12):9366–74. doi:10.1074/jbc.M009897200
100. Simbulan-Rosenthal CM, Rosenthal DS, Luo R, Samara R, Espinoza LA, Hassa PO, et al. PARP-1 binds E2F-1 independently of its DNA binding and catalytic domains, and acts as a novel coactivator of E2F-1-mediated transcription during re-entry of quiescent cells into S phase. *Oncogene* (2003) **22**(52):8460–71. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1206897
101. Kannan P, Yu Y, Wankhade S, Tainsky MA. PolyADP-ribose polymerase is a coactivator for AP-2-mediated transcriptional activation. *Nucleic Acids Res* (1999) **27**(3):866–74. doi:10.1093/nar/27.3.866
102. Zeng Y-X, Somasundaram K, El-Deiry WS. AP2 inhibits cancer cell growth and activates p21WAF1/CIP1 expression. *Nat Genet* (1997) **15**(1):78–82. doi:10.1038/ng0197-78
103. Lin Y, Tang X, Zhu Y, Shu T, Han X. Identification of PARP-1 as one of the transcription factors binding to the repressor element in the promoter region of COX-2. *Arch Biochem Biophys* (2011) **505**(1):123–9. doi:10.1016/j.abb.2010.09.016
104. Pylayeva-Gupta Y, Grabocka E, Bar-Sagi D. RAS oncogenes: weaving a tumorigenic web. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2011) **11**(11):761–74. doi:10.1038/nrc3106
105. Folkerd EJ, Dowsett M. Influence of sex hormones on cancer progression. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(26):4038–44. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.27.4290
106. Zhang F, Wang Y, Wang L, Luo X, Huang K, Wang C, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase 1 is a key regulator of estrogen receptor alpha-dependent gene transcription. *J Biol Chem* (2013) **288**(16):11348–57. doi:10.1074/jbc.M112.429134
107. Ju BG, Lunyak VV, Perissi V, Garcia-Bassets I, Rose DW, Glass CK, et al. A topoisomerase IIbeta-mediated dsDNA break required for regulated transcription. *Science* (2006) **312**(5781):1798–802. doi:10.1126/science.1127196
108. Wright RH, Castellano G, Bonet J, Le Dily F, Font-Mateu J, Ballare C, et al. CDK2-dependent activation of PARP-1 is required for hormonal gene regulation in breast cancer cells. *Genes Dev* (2012) **26**(17):1972–83. doi:10.1101/gad.193193.112
109. Ghabreau L, Roux JP, Frappart PO, Mathevet P, Patricot LM, Mokni M, et al. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1, a novel partner of progesterone receptors in endometrial cancer and its precursors. *Int J Cancer* (2004) **109**(3):317–21. doi:10.1002/ijc.11731
110. Schiewer MJ, Goodwin JF, Han S, Brenner JC, Augello MA, Dean JL, et al. Dual roles of PARP-1 promote cancer growth and progression. *Cancer Discov* (2012) **2**(12):1134–49. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-12-0120
111. Edwards SL, Brough R, Lord CJ, Natrajan R, Vatcheva R, Levine DA, et al. Resistance to therapy caused by intragenic deletion in BRCA2. *Nature* (2008) **451**(7182):1111–5. doi:10.1038/nature06548

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 20 September 2013; accepted: 13 November 2013; published online: 27 November 2013.
*Citation: Weaver AN and Yang ES (2013) Beyond DNA repair: additional functions of PARP-1 in cancer. Front. Oncol. **3**:290. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00290*
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 20 December 2013
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00301

Structural implications for selective targeting of PARPs

Jamin D. Steffen[1], Jonathan R. Brody[2], Roger S. Armen[3] and John M. Pascal[1]*

[1] *Department of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, Kimmel Cancer Center, Thomas Jefferson University, Philadelphia, PA, USA*
[2] *Department of Surgery, Division of Surgical Research, Jefferson Pancreas, Biliary, and Related Cancer Center, Kimmel Cancer Center, Thomas Jefferson University, Philadelphia, PA, USA*
[3] *Department of Pharmaceutical Sciences, Kimmel Cancer Center, Thomas Jefferson University, Philadelphia, PA, USA*

Edited by:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA

Reviewed by:
Dana Victor Ferraris, Johns Hopkins University Brain Science Institute, USA
Myron Jacobson, University of North Texas Health Science Center, USA

Correspondence:
John M. Pascal, Department of Biochemistry and Molecular Biology, Kimmel Cancer Center, Thomas Jefferson University, 233 South 10th Street, BLSB 804, Philadelphia, PA 19107, USA
e-mail: john.pascal@jefferson.edu

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerases (PARPs) are a family of enzymes that use NAD^+ as a substrate to synthesize polymers of ADP-ribose (PAR) as post-translational modifications of proteins. PARPs have important cellular roles that include preserving genomic integrity, telomere maintenance, transcriptional regulation, and cell fate determination. The diverse biological roles of PARPs have made them attractive therapeutic targets, which have fueled the pursuit of small molecule PARP inhibitors. The design of PARP inhibitors has matured over the past several years resulting in several lead candidates in clinical trials. PARP inhibitors are mainly used in clinical trials to treat cancer, particularly as sensitizing agents in combination with traditional chemotherapy to reduce side effects. An exciting aspect of PARP inhibitors is that they are also used to selectivity kill tumors with deficiencies in DNA repair proteins (e.g., BRCA1/2) through an approach termed "synthetic lethality." In the midst of the tremendous efforts that have brought PARP inhibitors to the forefront of modern chemotherapy, most clinically used PARP inhibitors bind to conserved regions that permits cross-selectivity with other PARPs containing homologous catalytic domains. Thus, the differences between therapeutic effects and adverse effects stemming from pan-PARP inhibition compared to selective inhibition are not well understood. In this review, we discuss current literature that has found ways to gain selectivity for one PARP over another. We furthermore provide insights into targeting other domains that make up PARPs, and how new classes of drugs that target these domains could provide a high degree of selectivity by affecting specific cellular functions. A clear understanding of the inhibition profiles of PARP inhibitors will not only enhance our understanding of the biology of individual PARPs, but may provide improved therapeutic options for patients.

Keywords: PARP, selectivity, structure, inhibitor design

INTRODUCTION

ADP-ribosyltransferases (ARTs) comprise a family of structurally conserved enzymes that catalytically cleave NAD^+ and transfer the ADP-ribose moiety to acceptor residues of target proteins (1). Poly(ADP-ribosyl) polymerases (PARPs) are a subset of the ART family that continue this reaction to create long chains of linear and/or branched poly(ADP-ribose) (PAR). Currently, only the first six members of this family (ARTs 1–6) are regarded as having poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation activity: PARP-1, PARP-2, PARP-3, PARP-4 (vPARP), PARP-5a (TNKS1), and PARP-5b (TNKS2) (**Figure 1**). The remaining ARTs 7–17, although originally considered PARPs (PARPs 6–16) (2), are only capable of producing mono-ADP-ribose modifications and are referred to as mono-ARTs (MARTs). ARTs 9 (PARP-9; BAL-1) and 13 (PARP-13) have yet to confirm any sort of catalytic activity like PARPs or MARTs. The degree of ADP-ribosylation in cells is not only controlled by ARTs, but also by PARG and ADP-ribosyl hydrolases that reverse this modification [recently reviewed in Ref. (3)].

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 has emerged as a prominent target in chemotherapy due to its important role in maintenance of genomic integrity. Its functional roles in the DNA damage response and cell fate determination have fueled development of PARP-1 inhibitors. Some of these compounds have entered clinical trials with promising therapeutic applications toward treatment of cancer. In combination with DNA damaging agents (e.g., temozolomide, cisplatin) or irradiation, PARP-1 inhibitors are effective chemosensitizers (4). As monotherapy, PARP-1 inhibitors selectively kill tumors harboring DNA repair deficiencies such as genetic deletion of genes involved in the BRCA1 and BRCA2 homologous recombination DNA repair pathway (5, 6). This phenomenon referred to as "synthetic lethality" has attracted clinical attention and has paved the way for a "personalized" approach to cancer therapy (7).

Originally PARP-1 was the only known enzyme with poly(ADP-ribosylation) activity, but as other PARPs began to emerge the selectivity of PARP-1 inhibitors were called into question and now they are typically referred to as PARP inhibitors. In fact, 185 PARP inhibitors were recently evaluated for binding to the catalytic domain of several different PARPs, and revealed binding profiles demonstrating a lack of specificity for any given PARP (8). Where PARPs 1–3 seem to have an important role in maintaining genomic integrity, other PARPs have roles such as telomere replication and

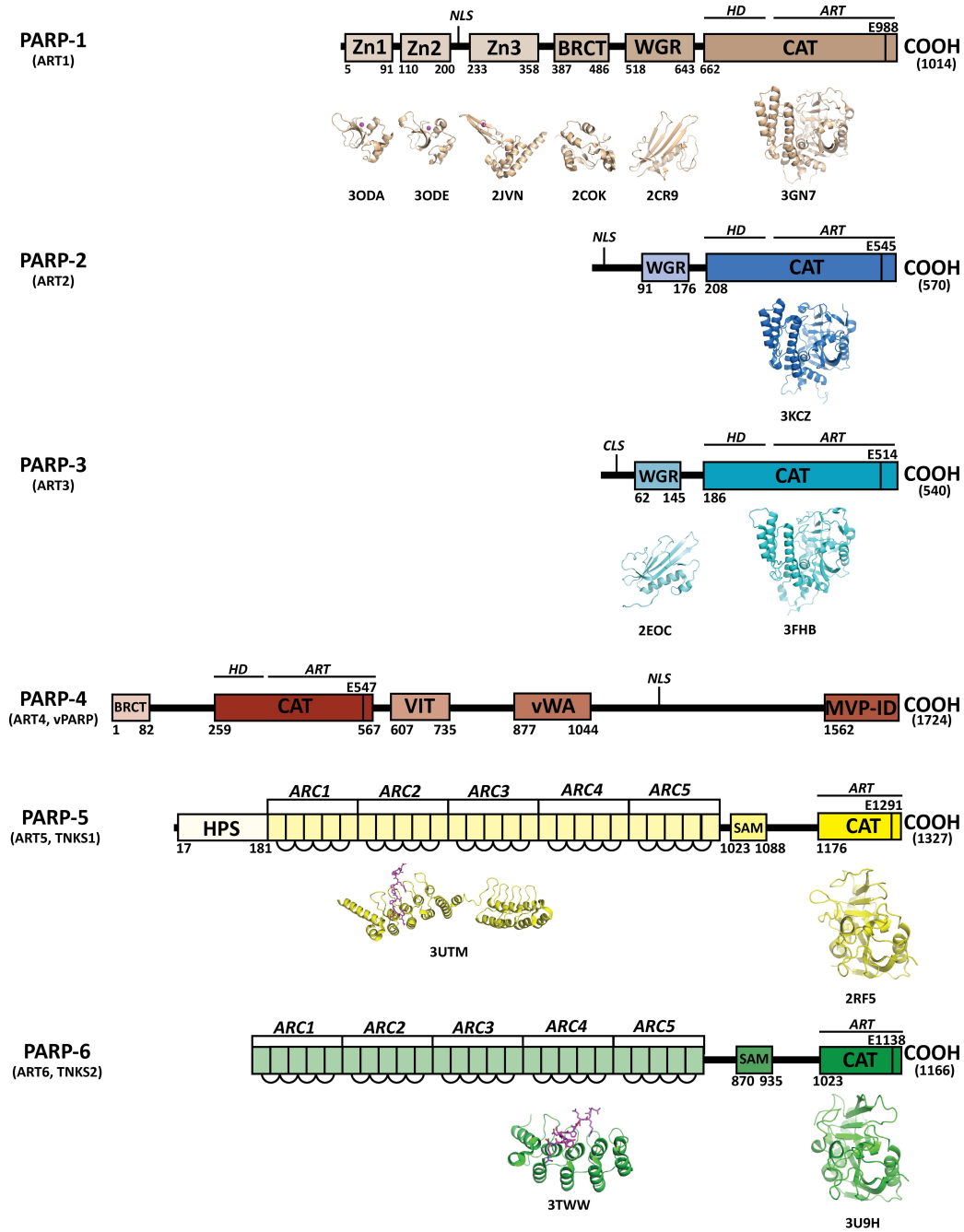


FIGURE 1 | Domains of human PARPs. A sequence and structural representation of the six *bona fide* PARPs. Each PARP has a catalytic domain containing an ADP-ribosyltransferase domain (ART) and conserved catalytic glutamic acid residue. In addition PARPs 1–4 contain a helical domain (HD) that serves in allosteric regulation. PARPs 1–3 contain a WGR domain, which is important in DNA-dependent catalytic activation. The breast cancer susceptibility protein-1 C-terminus (BRCT) domain is commonly found in DNA repair and checkpoint proteins, and resides in the automodification domain of PARP-1, and is also present in PARP-4. Zinc-fingers Zn1 and Zn2 of PARP-1 are important in binding DNA, while the third zinc-finger (Zn3) is important in DNA-dependent catalytic activation. Other domains and sequences represented include: centriole-localization signal (CLS), vault protein inter-alpha-trypsin (VIT), von Willebrand type A (vWA), major vault particle interaction domain (MVP-ID), His-Pro-Ser region (HPS), ankyrin repeat clusters (ARCs), sterile alpha motif (SAM), and nuclear localization signal (NLS).

cellular transport (9, 10). With such a large family of enzymes carrying out distinct biological functions, drug targeting of the conserved catalytic site of PARPs has raised questions concerning intended pharmacological outcomes. This has led some groups to pursue development of PARP inhibitors with increased selectivity to better understand the biology of targeting individual PARPs.

The aim of this review is to describe the structural relationships among PARPs and the drug design efforts that have found ways to engineer PARP selectivity. We bring attention to non-catalytic domains that are contained within PARPs, and how targeting these domains could provide increased selectivity. The differences in therapeutic benefit and unwanted side effects of selective PARP inhibition versus pan-PARP inhibition is not well understood, and the development and use of more selective agents will ultimately help answer these important questions concerning PARP inhibitors as chemotherapy. For clarity and relevance purposes, all structural comparisons regarding residues and numbering are described based on human PARP-1 unless otherwise noted. The locations of key binding or catalytic site residues have been given position numbers in the text and figures to help guide the viewer through the structural comparisons.

STRUCTURAL SIMILARITIES AND DIFFERENCES AMONG PARPs

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerases are multi-domain proteins that are related through their highly conserved ART domain (**Figure 1**). Outside of the ART domain, distinct domain architectures quickly differentiate the structure and function of each PARP. The catalytic domain crystal structures have been solved for all current PARPs except for PARP-4 (vPARP). The crystal structures of some non-catalytic domains of PARPs have been solved, although there is no crystallographic data on any full-length PARP. The closest to a full-length structure is a catalytically active complex of PARP-1 essential domains bound to DNA damage (11).

CATALYTIC DOMAIN

While the pairwise sequence identity among the catalytic domains of human PARPs is under 50%, their structures are highly conserved (**Figure 1**). The PARP catalytic domain contains an ART domain composed of a donor site with a β-α-loop-β-α signature motif that binds NAD^+, an acceptor site where ADP-ribose chains are extended, and a helical domain (HD) present in PARPs 1–4 and some MARTs (**Figure 2A**). Although there is no crystal structure of NAD^+ bound to a human PARP, the diphtheria toxin structure (PDB: 1TOX) of NAD^+ bound to a bacterial ART domain (12) along with homology modeling of PARP-1 (13) provides insight into the likely binding mode. Within the donor site is a nicotinamide-binding pocket and an ADP-ribose binding pocket. PARPs share an H-Y-E triad sequence motif in their active site that is altered in MARTs. These residues along with other residues conserved among PARPs are critical for the initiation, elongation, and in some instances branching of PAR synthesis (14). Substrate binding in the acceptor site is also not completely understood, since the only structural data shows a portion of a bound non-hydrolyzable NAD^+ analog (carba-NAD, cNAD) that provides insights into how PAR might bind (15).

HELICAL DOMAIN

The HD consists of six α-helices (A through F) that form a hydrophobic core, with helix αA contributing to the fold of the ART domain (**Figure 2A**, HD region). The HD structures of PARP-2 and PARP-3 superimpose with PARP-1 very well, and overall have a high sequence similarity (**Figure 2B**). In PARPs 1–3 (and likely PARP-4) helix αF is adjacent to the donor NAD^+ binding site. In PARP-1, structural rearrangement of the N-terminal Zn1, Zn3, and WGR domains in response to DNA damage detection causes a destabilization of the HD that ultimately triggers catalytic hyperactivation (11, 16). While PARP-4 has a putative HD based on sequence alignment, tankyrases do not contain a HD. Outside of PARP-1 DNA-dependent activation, other mechanisms that could destabilize the HD remain unknown. DNA-independent PARP-1 activation from phosphorylation has been reported (17), but the mechanisms that trigger catalytic activation are unclear.

ART DOMAIN – DONOR SITE

In the PARP catalyzed reaction, the co-substrate NAD^+ binds to the ART domain and "donates" the ADP-ribose portion to an amino acid residue or a growing PAR chain (**Figure 2A**, donor site). The donor site is also the site where PARP inhibitors bind. The donor site is composed of a nicotinamide-binding pocket (NI site), a phosphate binding site (PH site), and an adenine-ribose binding site (AD site) (**Figure 2D**). The NI site consists of a structural motif that is highly conserved among PARPs: two tyrosine residues that form a π–π stacking interaction with the nicotinamide ring (**Figure 2D**, positions 14 and 17), and a hydrogen-bond network between a serine hydroxyl (position 16) and glycine backbone atoms (position 6) with the carboxamide of NAD^+. In the AD site of PARP-1 (**Figure 2D**), main-chain atoms of Gly876 (position 10) and Arg878 (position 11), and side-chains of Asp770 (position 3), His862 (position 5), and Ser864 (position 7) are predicted to interact with the adenosine portion of NAD^+. In the PH site (**Figure 2D**), Asp766 (position 2) and Glu763 (position 1) are situated near the pyrophosphate group of NAD^+. Based on modeling predictions, the catalytic conserved residues (H-Y-E motif) residing at the NI site include Glu988 (position 18) that binds to the 2′-hydroxyl group of the nicotinamide ribose positioning NAD^+ for nucleophilic attack by the acceptor substrate (**Figure 2D**, NI site), His862 (position 5) that binds to the 2′ adenine-ribose hydroxyl (**Figure 2D**, AD site), and Tyr896 (position 14) that stacks with the nicotinamide ring (**Figure 2D**, NI site). Similarly, the rest of the donor site is very much the same among PARPs 1–3 with a few minor variations (**Figures 2B,C**): (i) in the NI site Ser864 (position 7) is replaced with Thr386 (PARP-3), (ii) in the PH site Glu763 (position 1) is replaced with Gln319 (PARP-2), Asp284 (PARP-3), and Arg354 (PARP-4), and (iii) Asp766 in PARP-1 (position 2) extends to Glu322 (PARP-2), Leu287 (PARP-3), and Val357 (PARP-4). Other observations near the donor site that could influence drug selectivity include variations in PARP-3 with respect to PARP-1, such as Val390/Asn868 (position 8) and Met402/Ala880 (position 12).

Like PARPs 1–3, tankyrases contain an ART domain with the catalytic signature (H-Y-E) motif including the active glutamic acid residue essential for PAR synthesis. The NI site is very similar, however since tankyrases do not have an HD domain to form the outer wall of the AD and PH site, residues vary greatly in these regions. Instead, the donor site loop (D-loop, **Figure 2A**) of tankyrases helps form this outer wall creating a more restricted environment in its closed conformation. Perhaps the most interesting feature of the tankyrase catalytic domains is that they contain a CHCC-type zinc-finger that is not known to be present

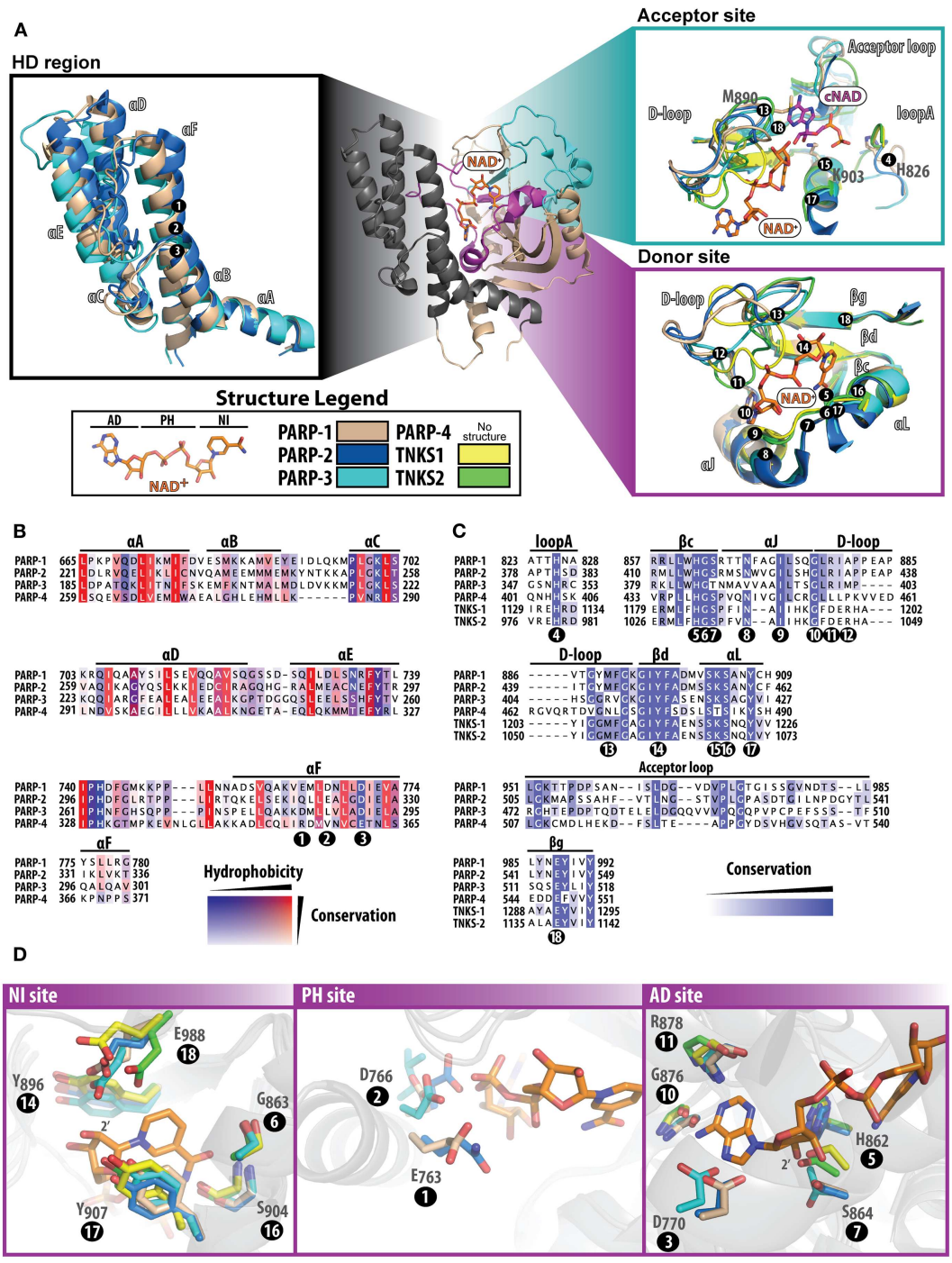


FIGURE 2 | Structure and sequence comparisons of the PARP catalytic domain. The PARP-1 catalytic domain [**(A)**; center] is used as a template to compare specific regions among other PARPs. All other PARPs were structurally aligned using Pymol (www.pymol.org/). In **(A)**, all numbering positions corresponding to the protein sequence are labeled at the Cα of the residue in PARP-1. The helical domain [**(A)**; left] present in PARPs 1–4, consists of six alpha helices numbered A–F. At the core of this domain are several hydrophobic residues, which are highly conserved among PARPs **(B)**. The acceptor and donor sites [**(A)**; right] display binding of NAD^+ (modeled) and the ADP portion of co-crystallized carba-NAD (cNAD) (PDB ID: 1A26). The donor site that binds NAD^+ is highly conserved **(C)** among all PARPs, although the acceptor site is much less conserved (acceptor loop and loop A). The D-loop assumes varying structural conformations and is also less conserved, which is an indication of where selectivity may be best achieved. The donor site is composed of three regions that bind to NAD^+ **(D)** the NI site (left), the PH site (middle), and the AD site (right). Multiple sequence alignments were carried out using ClustalW2 [(83); www.ebi.ac.uk/Tools/msa/clustalw2/], and the sequences of human PARPs were analyzed using Jalview [(84); www.jalview.org/]. Structures used for comparisons include: PARP-1 (PDB ID: 3GN7), PARP-2 (PDB ID: 3KCZ), PARP-3 (PDB ID: 3FHB), TNKS1 (PDB ID: 2RF5), and TNKS2 (PDB ID: 3U9H).

in any other ART domain (18). The importance of this motif is only speculative, but could be used for structural stability or mediating protein or DNA interactions. The sequence identity between TNKS1 and TNKS2 are highly conserved, with variable residues located mostly outside of the NAD^+ binding site.

ART DOMAIN – ACCEPTOR SITE

Despite the lack of structural data on substrates bound to the acceptor site of PARPs, a structure has been reported for a transition state analog of NAD^+ bound to the acceptor site of chicken PARP-1 (15). From this structure of bound cNAD (**Figure 2A**, Acceptor site), it can be projected that His826 (position 4), Lys903 (position 15) and the backbone amides of 985 and 986 form a H-bond network with the acceptor PAR pyrophosphates. The ribose hydroxyl groups H-bond to Tyr907 (position 17) and Glu988 (position 18), and the adenine base stacks against Met890 (position 13). These residues are conserved in other PARPs with the exception of PARP-3 that does not contain the Met890, which is replaced with an arginine (408) that forms a salt bridge with Asp455 (19). This amino acid change could contribute to the smaller polymers produced by PARP-3 (20, 21). A highly variable region among PARPs is in the acceptor loop (**Figure 2A**, acceptor site and **Figure 2C**). PARP-2 has a similar alignment as PARP-1 but contains an additional three residues in this loop, most notably an additional tyrosine residue (Tyr539) that projects into the acceptor site based on the structure of mouse PARP-2 (22). Both tankyrases have a much shorter acceptor loop and diverge in their structural alignment with PARP-1. These differences in the acceptor loop across PARPs could potentially specify a preference for particular proteins that are targeted for modification.

ART DOMAIN – D-LOOP

The D-loop lines the donor site and partially the acceptor site, and represents structural diversity among PARPs due to variations in conformations observed across structures (**Figure 2A**). The D-loop in PARPs 1 and 2 are near identical; in contrast, the D-loop of PARP-3 (Gly398-Lys411) is smaller than PARP-1, which leaves the donor site more open (19). The major differences comparing PARP-3 to PARP-1 include the Met402/Ala880 (position 12) and Gly406/Tyr889 changes. The D-loop of tankyrases is frequently observed in a closed conformation, which blocks the NAD^+ binding site, although it is likely that this loop is dynamic to allow NAD^+ access (18). The sequence conservation between tankyrases is very similar, although in structures of TNKS1 the D-loop is positioned closer to the nicotinamide-binding pocket and in TNKS2 it closes near the ADP-ribose binding pocket. The differences between TNKS1 and TNKS2 may reflect an inherent mobility of the tankyrase D-loops.

NON-CATALYTIC DOMAINS

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 is the founding member and most studied of the PARP family. PARP-1 and PARP-3 are the only PARPs for which structures of all domains are known (**Figure 1**). PARP-1 has a modular domain architecture comprising five domains in addition to the catalytic domain: N-terminal Zn1 and Zn2 domains which are homologous zinc-finger domains that recognize damaged DNA ends (23), a third zinc-finger domain (Zn3) that is important in DNA-dependent activation (24), a central BRCA C-terminus-like fold (BRCT) domain that mediates protein–protein interactions and serves as a substrate for PAR automodification (25), and a tryptophan-glycine-arginine (WGR) domain that interacts with DNA and is important for DNA-dependent activation.

As in PARP-1, both PARP-2 and PARP-3 share a homologous WGR domain positioned N-terminal to the catalytic domain. In PARP-1 the WGR domain is important for DNA-dependent activation and interacts with DNA (11). The function of WGR in PARP-2 and PARP-3 is not well evaluated, although it likely interacts with DNA based on homology to PARP-1. Neither PARP-2 or PARP-3 have zinc-finger binding domains or a BRCT domain, but PARP-2 has a highly basic N-terminal region that could mediate interaction with DNA.

Originally characterized by its association with major vault protein (MVP) through its MVP interaction domain (MVP-ID) (26), the structure and function of PARP-4 is one of the least understood of the PARPs. Other PARP-4 domains include vault protein inter-alpha-trypsin (VIT) and von Willebrand type A (vWA) domains that are also found together in the inter-alpha-trypsin inhibitor (ITI) family, but are not completely understood in connection with PARP-4. It is not known to contain zinc-fingers or a WGR domain, but contains an N-terminal BRCT domain homologous to PARP-1 (26).

While tankyrases contain a catalytic domain that is capable of producing PAR, they do not share any other domains with the other PARPs. With regard to the PARPs, tankyrases have the following unique domains: an ankyrin repeat region that binds acceptor proteins, a sterile alpha motif (SAM) domain that mediates oligomerization, and a histidine-proline-serine rich (HPS) domain unique to TNKS1 with unknown function (9). The series of ankyrin repeats are arranged into five ankyrin repeat clusters (ARCs). With the exception of ARC3, each ARC is reported to bind acceptor proteins that carry the tankyrase consensus binding sequence RXXPDG (27). The tankyrase targets, Axin1 and peptides derived from several other target proteins, have been co-crystallized with individual ARCs, and the structures illustrate the key features of the binding interaction (28, 29). The overall conformation of the five ARCs and possible structural arrangements upon mediating protein–protein interactions is not currently understood. TNKS2 is nearly identical to TNKS1 except that it does not have an HPS region and has a seven amino acid insertion after the ankyrin repeat region with unknown importance (30).

DEVELOPMENT OF SELECTIVE PARP INHIBITORS

Nearly 30 years ago inhibitors of PARP-1 were discovered, and shown to sensitize cells to DNA damaging agents (31). These early PARP inhibitors, such as the benzamides and isoquinolinones, established a core pharmacophore from which future PARP inhibitors would build (32, 33). Co-crystallization of the catalytic domain of chicken PARP-1 with these inhibitors showed anchoring into the nicotinamide-binding pocket of PARP-1, consistent with the nicotinamide-mimicking pharmacophore (13, 34). The carboxamide functional group of nicotinamide makes three hydrogen-bond interactions with the serine hydroxyl and glycine

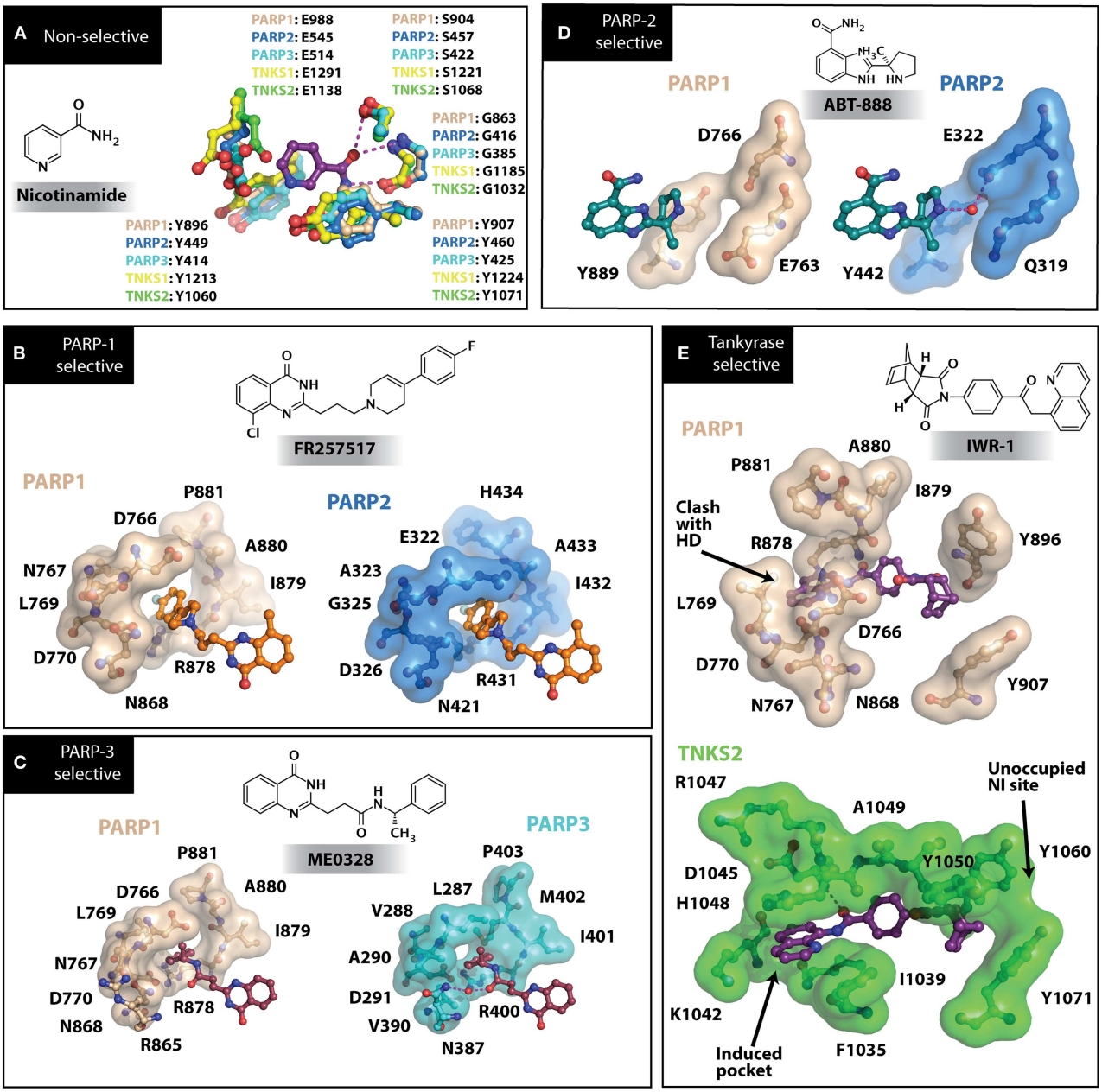


FIGURE 3 | PARP inhibitors bound to the catalytic domain of PARPs. Non-selective inhibitors such as nicotinamide [**(A)**, non-selective] only interact with the nicotinamide pocket (NI site), which is a highly conserved region. Most developed PARP inhibitors have been designed to bind the NI site and adjacent sites to gain potency and selectivity. The compound FR257517 contains a fluorophenyl that reaches into the ADP-ribose binding site (AD site) of PARP-1 (PDB ID: 1UK0) to gain selectivity [**(B)**, PARP-1 selective]. An aligned PARP-2 structure (PDB ID: 3KCZ) shows how the AD site is very similar to that of PARP-1, but the increased hydrophobicity of the PARP-1 AD site is attributed to the observed PARP-1 selectivity. Compounds that interact with E322 of PARP-2 (PDB ID: 3KJD) can gain selectivity over PARP-1 due to the differences in distance between this acidic side-chain and drug heteroatoms [**(D)**, PARP-2 selective]. PARP-3 (PDB ID: 4GV4) has a structurally similar AD site as PARPs 1 and 2, although residue variation creates an environment distinct in polarity that guides selectivity [**(C)**, PARP-3 selective]. Tankyrase inhibitors often demonstrate a much higher window of selectivity from PARPs 1–4, although selectivity between TNKS1 and TNKS2 is difficult to obtain. IWR-1 is a non-traditional PARP inhibitor in that it does not target the nicotinamide site of TNKS2 [**(E)**, Tankyrase selective]. PARP-1 (PDB ID: 1UK0) was aligned with the co-crystallized TNKS2 structure containing IWR-1 (3UA9) to demonstrate that the quinoline ring clashes into the AD site of PARP-1 due to the presence of its helical domain.

backbone atoms of the NI site, and the benzene ring makes π–π stacking interactions with surrounding tyrosine residues (**Figure 3A**). The chemotherapeutic potential of PARP inhibitors prompted medicinal chemistry efforts aimed at designing newer PARP inhibitors with improved potency and pharmacokinetic properties. These efforts spurred development of several small

molecule nicotinamide-like scaffolds with modified side groups reaching outside of the pocket and into regions such as the donor AD site that improved potency, selectivity, and bioavailability (**Table 1**). For more information on this development the reader is referred to an in-depth review focusing on the optimization of PARP inhibitors (35).

SELECTIVITY BETWEEN PARP-1 AND OTHER PARPs

By the late 90s, the identification of a second PARP, termed PARP-2, was reported (36). Since PARP-2 carries out the same catalysis as PARP-1, uses the same co-substrate, and is highly homologous, it is not surprising that most PARP inhibitors show similar inhibition potency between both PARPs. The nicotinamide pockets of PARP-1 and PARP-2 are nearly identical, and there are only minor differences in their ADP-ribose binding pockets. The minor sequence variation, Glu763/Gln319 in HD helix αF, and the presence of Tyr539 of PARP-2 in the acceptor loop, have been noted as important differences in which selectivity could be achieved (22).

Soon after the discovery of PARP-2, several nicotinamide-mimicking inhibitors discovered through a high-throughput cell-based assay identified that most had similar inhibition between PARP-1 and PARP-2, although minor selectivity was noted with certain compounds (37). These findings demonstrated that PARP selectivity could be achieved despite nearly identical binding sites. Although infrequently reported, most compounds that inhibit PARP-1 have little to no preference for PARP-1 over PARP-2. Attempts to improve selectivity resulted in nicotinamide-based compounds that also target outside of the NI site. The quinazolinone-based inhibitor (FR257517) binds the PARP-1 nicotinamide pocket and further interacts with Asn767, Asp770, Asp766, Asn868, and Ala880 in the AD site through its extended substitution (38) (**Figure 3B**). Interestingly, the extended portion of the molecule induces a conformational change in Arg878 that opens a new hydrophobic pocket surrounded by residues Leu769, Ile879, and Pro881 (**Figure 3B**). It is thought that a Leu769/Gly325 variation in the induced hydrophobic pocket creates a more hydrophobic environment in PARP-1, which is why this compound is 10-fold more selective for PARP-1 (39, 40). Further modifications of this compound near the NI site accomplished selectivity for PARP-1 up to 39-fold, indicating that selectivity may also be adjusted through modifications near the nicotinamide pocket. Another example is an isoquinolindione compound (BYK204165) that was identified with a 100-fold PARP-1/PARP-2 selectivity (41). Unfortunately there is no co-crystal structure data of this compound to understand this preference.

Most inhibitors developed target PARP-1 and PARP-2 closely, but there are also varying degrees of selectivity for the other PARPs due to the similarities in active sites (although much less frequently reported). Small, basic PARP inhibitors that target the nicotinamide site (such as 3-amino-benzamide) are very unselective across PARPs, and even MARTs. Potent PARP-1 inhibitors with bulky side groups or extensions typically gain selectivity against other PARPs (especially the tankyrases) due to steric clash that can be easily rationalized considering the noticeable structural differences outside of the NI site (**Figure 2A**).

SPECIFIC PARP INHIBITORS

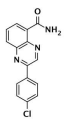
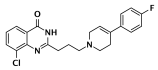
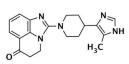
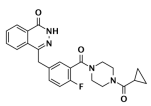
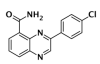
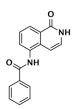
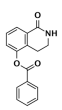
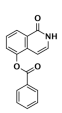
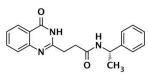
Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerases-2 selective inhibition was seen early on with quinoxaline based inhibitors (39). Preference for PARP-2 over PARP-1 is seen based on residue variations between the two. The modified quinoxaline phenyl ring of compound 2 (**Table 1**) more favorably interacts with the space between Gln319 and Glu322 in PARP-2 over the Glu763 and Asp766 in PARP-1 (as seen in **Figure 3D** for ABT-888). Also, PARP-2 forms a water-mediated hydrogen-bond with the inhibitor through its acidic residue Glu322, which is not formed by PARP-1, thus creating a stronger affinity for PARP-2. In PARP-1 this residue is a shorter Asp766 residue that is further from the NI site, which may explain the preference for PARP-2 selectivity through a closer, thus stronger interaction (40). Crystallographic studies of ABT-888 also suggest a closer proximity of Glu335 over Asp766 in PARP-1 to the side group N-heteroatom of ABT-888 setting up a potentially more favorable interaction (**Figure 3D**) (42). Interaction with this acidic residue is essential for potency in many compounds, and may in part explain the near 1000-fold higher selectivity of ABT-888 for PARP-1 and PARP-2 over TNKS1 and TNKS2, which do not have this residue (43).

A library of isoquinolinone derivatives was reported to display selectivity for PARP-2 up to 60-fold (44). This discrimination is thought to be due to a single residue variation of Glu763 in PARP-1 to Gln319 in PARP-2. Interestingly, desaturation of the nicotinamide-mimicking portion also increased PARP-2 selectivity, indicating that even though these sites are highly conserved, small steric effects can have a significant impact on selectivity (44).

Although there is a lack of data on PARP-3 inhibition, recently reported quinazoline derivatives, such as ME0328 (**Table 1**; **Figure 3C**), have been shown to have up to sevenfold selectivity for PARP-3 over PARP-1 (45). These compounds anchor into the NI site and extend into the AD donor site of PARP-3, which is slightly larger and more hydrophobic. Differences in polarity and geometry of the AD sites of PARP-3 and PARP-1 are likely guiding factors in the observed selective inhibition. Co-crystallization studies of PARP inhibitors with PARP-3 also indicate that the sequence variation and D-loop conformation changes in the AD site create distinguishing environments for designing PARP-3 selective inhibitors (19). Modifications of the core scaffold that reach out into the acceptor site could target Arg408 (which is a methionine residue in other PARPs) in order to achieve selectivity.

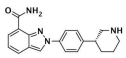
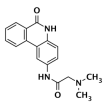
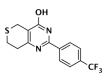
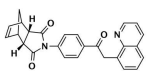
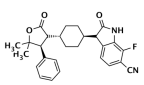
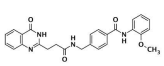
Due to the smaller and more hydrophobic donor site of tankyrases, selectivity over other PARPs can be more easily achieved. The first selective tankyrase inhibitor to be discovered was XAV939, which binds the nicotinamide pocket (46) and has a 200-fold selectivity over PARP-1 (43). Therapeutic interest in tankyrases prompted high-throughput screening (HTS) assays leading to the discovery of IWR-1 (47), JW55 (48), and flavones (49) as specific tankyrase inhibitors. IWR-1 and IWR-2 are non-traditional inhibitors that bind to the AD and PH site but not the NI site of tankyrases, but still block NAD^+ binding (**Figure 3E**) (50, 51). IWR compounds bind to the donor site of TNKS1 making H-bond interactions with Tyr1213 and Asp1198 (Tyr1060 and Asp1045 in TNKS2), and stacking interactions between Phe1198 and His1201 (Phe1035 and His1048 in TNKS2) (51, 52). In co-crystal structures, rearrangement of the

Table 1 | Selectivity of PARP inhibitors. Published IC50 values of PARP inhibitors that have been tested against multiple PARPs.

PARP-1 SELECTIVE										
Compound	**Structure**	**Class**	**PARP-1**	**PARP-2**	**PARP-3**	**PARP-4**	**TNKS1**	**TNKS2**	**Selectivity[a]**	**Reference**
			IC50 (nM)							
DR2313		Thiopyrano pyrimidine	200	2,400					12	Nakajima et al. (81)
1		Quinoxaline	30	90					3	Sunderland et al. (85)
FR257517		Quinazolinone	13	500					39	Ishida et al. (40)
BYK204165		Isoquinolindione	45	4,000					89	Eltze et al. (41)
BYK49187		Imidazoquinolinone	4	20					5	Eltze et al. (41)
BYK20370		Imidazopyridine	400	2,000					5	Eltze et al. (41)
PARP-2 SELECTIVE										
Compound	**Structure**	**Class**	**PARP-1**	**PARP-2**	**PARP-3**	**PARP-4**	**TNKS1**	**TNKS2**	**Selectivity[b]**	**Reference**
			IC50 (nM)							
Olaparib (AZD-2281) (KU-0059436)		Pthalazinone	5	1			1,500		5	Menear et al. (86)
Veliparib (ABT-888)		Benzimidazole	5 8.3	2 11			14,970	6,519	2.5 0.75	Penning et al. (87) Huang et al. (43)
2		Quinoxaline	101	8					13	Ishida et al. (40)
3		Isoquinolinone	13,900	1,500					9	Sunderland et al. (85)
4		Isoquinolinone	13,000	800					16	Pellicciari et al. (44)
5		Isoquinolinone	9,000	150					60	Pellicciari et al. (44)
PARP-3 SELECTIVE										
Compound	**Structure**	**Class**	**PARP-1**	**PARP-2**	**PARP-3**	**PARP-4**	**TNKS1**	**TNKS2**	**Selectivity[c]**	**Reference**
			IC50 (nM)							
ME0328		Quinazolinone	6,300	10,800	890	>30,000	>30,000	>30,000	7	Lindgren et al. (45)

(Continued)

Table 1 | Continued

PARP-1 AND PARP-2 SELECTIVE										
Compound	**Structure**	**Class**	**PARP-1**	**PARP-2**	**PARP-3**	**PARP-4**	**TNKS1**	**TNKS2**	**Selectivity[d]**	**Reference**
			IC50 (nM)							
GPI6150		Isoquinolinone	∼100	∼100					n.d.[f]	Zhang et al. (82)
Niraparib (MK-4827)		Indazole	3.8	2.1	1,300	330	570		87–342	Jones et al. (88)
5-AIQ		Isoquinolinone	940	1,050					n.d.[f]	Sunderland et al. (85)
PJ-34		Phenanthridine	600	1,000					n.d.[f]	Pellicciari et al. (44)
DPQ		Isoquinolinone	4,500	5,300					n.d.[f]	Pellicciari et al. (44)
6		Benzo-naphthyridinone	1	1	50	440	3,500		50–3,500	Torrisi et al. (89)
TANKYRASE SELECTIVE										
Compound	**Structure**	**Class**	**PARP-1**	**PARP-2**	**PARP-3**	**PARP-4**	**TNKS1**	**TNKS2**	**Selectivity[e]**	**Reference**
			IC50 (nM)							
XAV939		Pyrimidinone	2,194	114			11	4	200	Huang et al. (43)
			620				14	8	44	Karlberg et al. (53)
			120	46	>10,000		11	8	11	Larsson et al. (90)
7		Isoquinolinone	>10,000	>10,000	>10,000		860	52	12	Larsson et al. (90)
IWR-1		Tetrahydro-Phthalimide	>18,750	>18,750			131	56	>143	Huang et al. (43)
			>85,000	>170,000			150	39	>567	Bregman et al. (54, 55)
8		Oxazolidinone	>85,000	>170,000			1		>85,000	Bregman et al. (54, 55)
9		Quinazolinone		931			8	2	116	Bregman et al. (54, 55)

[a] *Fold selectivity for PARP-1 vs. PARP-2 (PARP-2 IC50 / PARP-1 IC50).*

[b] *Fold selectivity for PARP-2 vs. PARP-1 (PARP-1 IC50 / PARP-2 IC50).*

[c] *Fold selectivity for PARP-3 vs. PARP-1 (PARP-1 IC50 / PARP-3 IC50).*

[d] *Fold selectivity for PARP-1 vs. PARP-3, PARP-4, and TNKS1 (PARP-1 IC50 / PARP-3, PARP-4, or TNKS1 IC50).*

[e] *Fold selectivity for TNKS1 vs. PARP-1 (PARP-1 IC50 / TNKS1 IC50).*

[f] *Not determined.*

tankyrase D-loop (Ala1202–Ala1210 in TNKS1; Ala1049–Ala1057 in TNKS2) is observed in which Tyr1203 (Tyr1050 in TNKS2) flips outward allowing access to the binding site, and movement of Phe1198 (Phe1035 in TNS2) creates an induced pocket that accommodates binding (18, 51, 52). In the absence of inhibitor or NAD^+, Tyr1203 lies across the NAD^+ binding pocket and forms a hydrogen-bond to the main-chain of Tyr1224 (Y1071 in TNKS2), which effectively blocks access of NAD^+ to the binding pocket.

The opening of this site is similar to the effects seen with XAV939 binding to TNKS2 and TNKS1 (46, 53). In PARPs 1–4 the outer wall is formed in part by the HD that would creates steric clash with these compound (as observed with the aligned PARP-1 structure in **Figure 3E**). While this molecule is a useful tool for selective tankyrase inhibition, it suffers from poor cellular potency and efforts are being made to improve its potency and pharmacokinetic and pharmacodynamic properties (compounds 8 and 9 from **Table 1**) (54, 55).

OTHER PARP INHIBITORS THAT DO NOT MIMIC NICOTINAMIDE

While tankyrase inhibitors appear to be paving the way for non-nicotinamide-based PARP inhibitors, we make note of a few other non-traditional scaffolds. For example, imidazoquinolinones and imidazopyridine based compounds do not contain the carboxamide feature, but are potent inhibitors of both PARPs 1 and 2 (41). These compounds inhibit competitively, meaning they block NAD^+ from binding and thus would likely have similar challenges as most PARP inhibitors in optimizing selectivity.

Metabolites of coumarin derivatives made way for C-nitroso derivatives that irreversibly inhibited PARP-1. These compounds were observed to eject the zinc ion from the first zinc-finger domain (Zn1), presumably through oxidation of the coordinating cysteine residues resulting in disulfide bond formation (56). This mechanism was noted to act selectively on Zn1 and not Zn2, which fell in line with the loss in catalytic activity but remaining DNA binding (57). These compounds showed promising chemotherapeutic potential as they induced apoptosis in human tumor cells (58). Further development of this molecule resulted in 4-iodo-3-nitroso-benzamide (INO_2BA; iniparib), a clinical candidate that showed clinical benefit in treating metastatic triple negative breast cancer (TNBC) (59); however a larger phase 3 trial failed to reproduce prolonged survival in TNBC. Iniparib was later demonstrated to have poor selectivity and potency for PARP-1 zinc-fingers (60, 61), and thus is not a "*bona fide*" PARP inhibitor. Unfortunately this drug provided an inaccurate representation of true PARP inhibitors to the community, and its failure does not reflect the therapeutic potential of PARP inhibitors.

POTENTIAL FOR ALTERNATIVE INHIBITORS AS ISOFORM SPECIFIC PARP INHIBITORS

High-throughput screening for PARP catalytic site inhibitors and substrate mimicry are two typical strategies taken to develop new PARP inhibitors. When PARP selectivity is desired, chemical manipulations by side group modification or scaffold optimization are used to target the slight differences in the NAD^+ binding site. With development of new screening assays, we will be capable of searching for compounds that inhibit non-catalytic domains of PARPs. For example, our group has recently developed an HTS assay to detect allosteric regulation of PARP-1 (62). Since the domains involved in allosteric regulation are unique to PARP-1, identified inhibitors would likely be highly selective. In addition to isoform specificity, inhibition of allosteric regulation may only affect certain functions of PARP-1. For instance, we find that inhibition of allosteric regulation affects DNA-dependent activation without affecting androgen receptor-mediated transcriptional activities. It is likely that other PARP-1 mediated functions would also not be affected by disruption in allosteric regulation, which could be beneficial in terms of pharmacological efficacy and adverse effects.

Structural characterization of PARP non-catalytic domains in complex with protein or DNA has provided grounds for rational drug design approaches. Despite difficulties in development of inhibitors that target protein–protein or protein–DNA interfaces, identification of clustered protein interface regions of high-affinity, known as "hot spots," has been a guiding concept in the inhibition of protein interactions with small molecules (63). From the structure of the essential domains of PARP-1 in complex with DNA damage, there are several domain–domain interfaces that form critical contacts that are required for PARP-1 activation (**Figure 4**). All-atom molecular modeling analysis of the energetic contribution of individual residues to these protein–protein interfaces predicts that hot spots exist between the domains of PARP-1 (unpublished data). Our analysis using the CHARMM force field and the GBMV implicit solvent model (64, 65) suggested that the majority of binding free energy between the Zn1 and Zn3 domain comes from a few local residues (e.g., R78 and W79 of Zn1). Interestingly, mutation of either of these residues is detrimental to PARP-1 DNA-dependent catalytic activity (62). A small nearby hydrophobic groove exists next to these residues, which could potentially bind and disrupt the interaction between the Zn1 and Zn3 domains (**Figure 4**). Moving forward, a better understanding of the dynamics of PARP-1 domain arrangements in a cell-based context will be important in any kind of rational drug design approach that targets interdomain interfaces. Furthermore, additional structural studies that can locate the positions of the Zn2 and BRCT domain might also reveal additional domain interfaces.

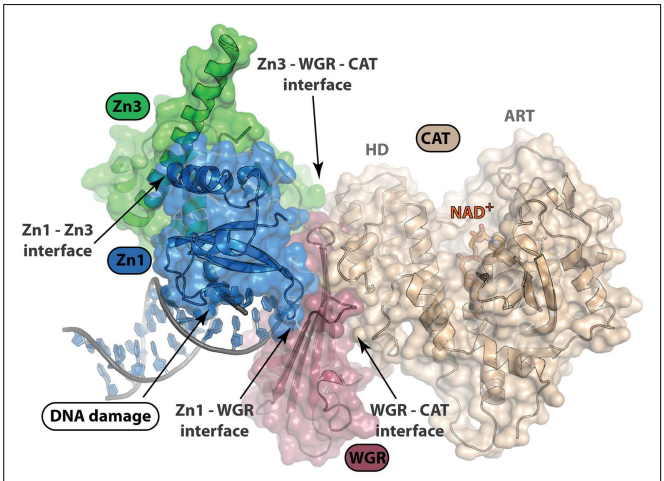


FIGURE 4 | Structure of PARP-1 in complex with DNA damage. PARP-1 binds DNA damage and activates catalytic activity nearly 500-fold. Only four of the six domains of PARP-1 (Zn1, Zn3, WGR, and CAT) are essential for DNA-dependent PARP-1 activation. This structure depicts complex formation and protein–protein interactions between domains upon DNA damage recognition (PDB ID: 4DQY). Disruption of these interdomain protein interfaces could be of interest in selective, allosteric targeting of PARP-1. An understanding of the arrangement of PARP-1 domain architecture in the absence of DNA damage recognition will be important for rational drug design efforts targeting protein interactions.

Another strategy to target PARPs specifically is through the acceptor site in the catalytic domain. This region likely forms contacts with target proteins to be modified with ADP-ribose. The diversity of the region in comparison to the NAD^+ binding site among PARPs presents a greater potential to achieve selectivity. Unfortunately, the differences in protein target recognition among PARPs are not well understood. It is likely that both sequence and structure play a part in target recognition. We do know that glutamic acid, aspartic acid, and lysine residues are the preferred amino acids that get modified by PARPs (66–70). Small peptides with an ADP-ribose modified glutamic acid or lysine residue could serve as a prototype scaffold for development of such inhibitors.

PERSPECTIVE ON THE THERAPEUTIC POTENTIAL OF PAN-PARP INHIBITORS VERSUS SELECTIVE PARP INHIBITORS

Comparisons between the effects of pan-PARP inhibitors and selective PARP inhibitors are largely unknown. In the case of PARP-1, the roles of recognition of DNA damage and repair in the base excision pathway are well established (71). Generation of single-strand breaks (SSBs) tend to accumulate in cells treated with PARP inhibitors, but this is not the case in cells treated with PARP-1 siRNA (72). RNAi technology however, requires careful interpretation since it is a knockdown and not a complete knockout, and even weak PARP-1 activity is enough for efficient DNA repair (73). The residual DNA repair activities of PARP-2 could explain SSB accumulation in cells treated with a PARP inhibitor (that inhibits both PARP-1 and PARP-2), and not in the case of PARP-1 depletion. Another model explains the retention of SSBs by proposing that PARP inhibitors trap PARP-1 and PARP-2 on SSB intermediates and prevent proper repair (72, 74, 75).

In terms of therapeutic potential, PARP inhibitors are more effective at killing BRCA deficient cells than with PARP-1 knockdown (5, 6). A number of clinical trials (Phase I–II) testing PARP inhibitors (with proven activity against either PARP-1 alone or both PARP-1 and 2) singly or in combination with chemotherapy are ongoing (76). Some clinical trials are upfront selecting for patients with known BRCA-deficiency or assessing biomarkers in a retrospective manner; and early reports suggest that selected BRCA-mutant patients do gain the best clinical benefit (77). The selectivity and usefulness of leading clinical PARP inhibitors (veliparib, olaparib, rucaparib) will soon become apparent as clinical trials successfully accrue patients. Moreover, as the research community discovers more BRCA2-related genes (such as the Fanconi Anemia genes) and pathways disrupted in cancers (78) two new opportunities will be: (i) to select patients' tumors that would be optimal for a synthetic lethal approach using PARP inhibitors and (ii) defining new targets within this pathway (79). Additionally, we are hopeful that with an in-depth understanding of the structure-function of each PARP family member, better and more specific targeting strategies will emerge. Finally, we may be better able to enhance PARP inhibitor-based therapies by taking into account the interplay between the DNA damage response and cell cycle dynamics (e.g., WEE1 inhibitors) (80).

CONCLUSION

Over 40 years of research invested from groups worldwide has advanced our understanding of poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation in cancer, identifying PARP-1 as a promising therapeutic target. As the family originating with PARP-1 has grown into a superfamily of PARPs and related MARTs, new therapeutic opportunities have surfaced along with new therapeutic challenges. Since most PARP inhibitors have varying selectivity among PARPs (8), interpretation of biological effects can present difficulties. Only recently have we begun to understand how different PARP inhibitors affect individual PARP function, and whether added therapeutic benefits result from pan-PARP inhibition remains to be determined.

Selectivity of compounds for one PARP over another is infrequently shown, although selectivity between PARP1 and PARP2, and in some instances other PARPs, is becoming more frequently reported. The use of selective agents will be extremely important in understanding each PARPs function. For example, the selectivity of compounds between PARP1, PARP2, and PARP3 is especially needed to clarify roles in response to DNA damage. Methods for screening the family of PARPs has become more prevalent, which will help accelerate the development of selective inhibitors. Cross-inhibition with other enzymes that use NAD^+ as a substrate or cofactor (such as ADP-ribosylcyclases and sirtuins) is an important concern, but is not typically seen (81, 82).

On the road to PARP selective inhibitors, most efforts will likely continue to focus on modifications of the nicotinamide-based inhibitors. The newer tankyrase selective compounds (such as IWR-1) that target the AD and PH sites but not the NI site present exciting new alternatives to nicotinamide-based inhibitors. It will be interesting to see if similar approaches are effective in other PARPs to promote selectivity. The acceptor sites among PARPs contain varying degrees of differences, which could guide the specificity of modifying target proteins. Targeting features of this region, such as the unique Arg408 residue in PARP-3, could be another way to obtain selectivity. Finally, we bring attention to targeting non-catalytic domains as a route to achieving selectivity. PARPs are the most diverse outside of their catalytic domain, and it is becoming increasingly appreciated that these domains make DNA and protein interactions important for proper function. Targeting non-catalytic domains may even allow us to target specific PARP functions, opening up a new dimension of therapeutic opportunities.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We acknowledge support from the American Cancer Society and the National Institutes of Health for our work on PARPs. Jamin D. Steffen is supported by a Ruth L. Kirschstein National Research Service Award.

REFERENCES

1. Hottiger MO, Hassa PO, Luscher B, Schuler H, Koch-Nolte F. Toward a unified nomenclature for mammalian ADP-ribosyltransferases. *Trends Biochem Sci* (2010) **35**:208–19. doi:10.1016/j.tibs.2009.12.003
2. Ame JC, Spenlehauer C, de Murcia G. The PARP superfamily. *Bioessays* (2004) **26**:882–93. doi:10.1002/bies.20085
3. Steffen JD, Pascal JM. New players to the field of ADP-ribosylation make the final cut. *EMBO J* (2013) **32**:1205–7. doi:10.1038/emboj.2013.83

4. Tentori L, Graziani G. Chemopotentiation by PARP inhibitors in cancer therapy. *Pharmacol Res* (2005) **52**:25–33. doi:10.1016/j.phrs.2005.02.010
5. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**:913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
6. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**:917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
7. Ashworth A. A synthetic lethal therapeutic approach: poly(ADP) ribose polymerase inhibitors for the treatment of cancers deficient in DNA double-strand break repair. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**:3785–90. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.16.0812
8. Wahlberg E, Karlberg T, Kouznetsova E, Markova N, MacChiarulo A, Thorsell A, et al. Family-wide chemical profiling and structural analysis of PARP and tankyrase inhibitors. *Nat Biotechnol* (2012) **30**:283–8. doi:10.1038/nbt.2121
9. Smith S, Giriat I, Schmitt A, de Lange T. Tankyrase, a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase at human telomeres. *Science* (1998) **282**:1484–7. doi:10.1126/science.282.5393.1484
10. Liu Y, Snow BE, Kickhoefer VA, Erdmann N, Zhou W, Wakeham A, et al. Vault poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase is associated with mammalian telomerase and is dispensable for telomerase function and vault structure in vivo. *Mol Cell Biol* (2004) **24**:5314–23. doi:10.1128/MCB.24.12.5314-5323.2004
11. Langelier MF, Planck JL, Roy S, Pascal JM. Structural basis for DNA damage-dependent poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation by human PARP-1. *Science* (2012) **336**:728–32. doi:10.1126/science.1216338
12. Bell CE, Eisenberg D. Crystal structure of diphtheria toxin bound to nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide. *Biochemistry* (1996) **35**:1137–49. doi:10.1021/bi9520848
13. Ruf A, de Murcia G, Schulz GE. Inhibitor and NAD+ binding to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase as derived from crystal structures and homology modeling. *Biochemistry* (1998) **37**:3893–900. doi:10.1021/bi972383s
14. Rolli V, O'Farrell M, Ménissier-de Murcia J, de Murcia G. Random mutagenesis of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase catalytic domain reveals amino acids involved in polymer branching. *Biochemistry* (1997) **36**:12147–54. doi:10.1021/bi971055p
15. Ruf A, Rolli V, de Murcia G, Schulz GE. The mechanism of the elongation and branching reaction of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase as derived from crystal structures and mutagenesis. *J Mol Biol* (1998) **278**:57–65. doi:10.1006/jmbi.1998.1673
16. Langelier MF, Pascal JM. PARP-1 mechanism for coupling DNA damage detection to poly(ADP-ribose) synthesis. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* (2013) **23**:134–43. doi:10.1016/j.sbi.2013.01.003
17. Cohen-Armon M, Visochek L, Rozensal D, Kalal A, Geistrikh I, Klein R, et al. DNA-independent PARP-1 activation by phosphorylated ERK2 increases Elk1 activity: a link to histone acetylation. *Mol Cell* (2007) **25**:297–308. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2006.12.012
18. Lehtiö L, Collins R, van den Berg S, Johansson A, Dahlgren LG, Hammarstrom M, et al. Zinc binding catalytic domain of human tankyrase 1. *J Mol Biol* (2008) **379**:136–45. doi:10.1016/j.jmb.2008.03.058
19. Lehtiö L, Jemth A, Collins R, Loseva O, Johansson A, Markova N, et al. Structural basis for inhibitor specificity in human poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-3. *J Med Chem* (2009) **52**:3108–11. doi:10.1021/jm900052j
20. Loseva O, Jemth AS, Bryant HE, Schuler H, Lehtio L, Karlberg T, et al. PARP-3 is a mono-ADP-ribosylase that activates PARP-1 in the absence of DNA. *J Biol Chem* (2010) **285**:8054–60. doi:10.1074/jbc.M109.077834
21. Rulten SL, Fisher AE, Robert I, Zuma MC, Rouleau M, Ju L, et al. PARP-3 and APLF function together to accelerate nonhomologous end-joining. *Mol Cell* (2011) **41**:33–45. doi:10.1016/j.molcel.2010.12.006
22. Oliver AW, Ame JC, Roe SM, Good V, de Murcia G, Pearl LH. Crystal structure of the catalytic fragment of murine poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-2. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2004) **32**:456–64. doi:10.1093/nar/gkh215
23. Langelier MF, Planck JL, Roy S, Pascal JM. Crystal structures of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1) zinc fingers bound to DNA: structural and functional insights into DNA-dependent PARP-1 activity. *J Biol Chem* (2011) **286**:10690–701. doi:10.1074/jbc.M110.202507
24. Langelier MF, Ruhl DD, Planck JL, Kraus WL, Pascal JM. The Zn3 domain of human poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1) functions in both DNA-dependent poly(ADP-ribose) synthesis activity and chromatin compaction. *J Biol Chem* (2010) **285**:18877–87. doi:10.1074/jbc.M110.105668
25. Loeffler P, Cuneo M, Mueller G, DeRose E, Gabel S, London R. Structural studies of the PARP-1 BRCT domain. *BMC Struct Biol* (2011) **11**:37. doi:10.1186/1472-6807-11-37
26. Kickhoefer VA, Siva AC, Kedersha NL, Inman EM, Ruland C, Streuli M, et al. The 193-kD vault protein, VPARP, is a novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *J Cell Biol* (1999) **146**:917–28. doi:10.1083/jcb.146.5.917
27. Sbodio JI, Chi NW. Identification of a tankyrase-binding motif shared by IRAP, TAB182, and human TRF1 but not mouse TRF1. NuMA contains this RXXPDG motif and is a novel tankyrase partner. *J Biol Chem* (2002) **277**:31887–92. doi:10.1074/jbc.M203916200
28. Morrone S, Cheng Z, Moon RT, Cong F, Xu W. Crystal structure of a tankyrase-axin complex and its implications for axin turnover and tankyrase substrate recruitment. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2012) **109**:1500–5. doi:10.1073/pnas.1116618109
29. Guettler S, LaRose J, Petsalaki E, Gish G, Scotter A, Pawson T, et al. Structural basis and sequence rules for substrate recognition by tankyrase explain the basis for Cherubism disease. *Cell* (2011) **147**:1340–54. doi:10.1016/j.cell.2011.10.046
30. Lyons RJ, Deane R, Lynch DK, Ye ZS, Sanderson GM, Eyre HJ, et al. Identification of a novel human tankyrase through its interaction with the adaptor protein Grb14. *J Biol Chem* (2001) **276**:17172–80. doi:10.1074/jbc.M009756200
31. Durkacz BW, Irwin J, Shall S. Inhibition of (ADP-ribose)n biosynthesis retards DNA repair but does not inhibit DNA repair synthesis. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (1981) **101**:1433–41. doi:10.1016/0006-291X(81)91607-7
32. Banasik M, Komura H, Shimoyama M, Ueda K. Specific inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) synthetase and mono(ADP-ribosyl)transferase. *J Biol Chem* (1992) **267**:1569–75.
33. Rankin PW, Jacobson EL, Benjamin RC, Moss J, Jacobson MK. Quantitative studies of inhibitors of ADP-ribosylation in vitro and in vivo. *J Biol Chem* (1989) **264**:4312–7.
34. Ruf A, Mennissier de Murcia J, de Murcia G, Schulz GE. Structure of the catalytic fragment of poly(AD-ribose) polymerase from chicken. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (1996) **93**:7481–5. doi:10.1073/pnas.93.15.7481
35. Ferraris DV. Evolution of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 (PARP-1) inhibitors. From concept to clinic. *J Med Chem* (2010) **53**:4561–84. doi:10.1021/jm100012m
36. Ame JC, Rolli V, Schreiber V, Niedergang C, Apiou F, Decker P, et al. PARP-2, a novel mammalian DNA damage-dependent poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *J Biol Chem* (1999) **274**:17860–8. doi:10.1074/jbc.274.25.17860
37. Perkins E, Sun D, Nguyen A, Tulac S, Francesco M, Tavana H, et al. Novel inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase/PARP1 and PARP2 identified using a cell-based screen in yeast. *Cancer Res* (2001) **61**:4175–83.
38. Kinoshita T, Nakanishi I, Warizaya M, Iwashita A, Kido Y, Hattori K, et al. Inhibitor-induced structural change of the active site of human poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *FEBS Lett* (2004) **556**:43–6. doi:10.1016/S0014-5793(03)01362-0
39. Iwashita A, Hattori K, Yamamoto H, Ishida J, Kido Y, Kamijo K, et al. Discovery of quinazolinone and quinoxaline derivatives as potent and selective poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1/2 inhibitors. *FEBS Lett* (2005) **579**:1389–93. doi:10.1016/j.febslet.2005.01.036
40. Ishida J, Yamamoto H, Kido Y, Kamijo K, Murano K, Miyake H, et al. Discovery of potent and selective PARP-1 and PARP-2 inhibitors: SBDD analysis via a combination of X-ray structural study and homology modeling. *Bioorg Med Chem* (2006) **14**:1378–90. doi:10.1016/j.bmc.2005.09.061
41. Eltze T, Boer R, Wagner T, Weinbrenner S, McDonald MC, Thiemermann C, et al. Imidazoquinolinone, imidazopyridine, and isoquinolindione derivatives as novel and potent inhibitors of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP): a comparison with standard PARP inhibitors. *Mol Pharmacol* (2008) **74**:1587–98. doi:10.1124/mol.108.048751
42. Karlberg T, Hammarstrom M, Schutz P, Svensson L, Schuler H. Crystal structure of the catalytic domain of human PARP2 in complex with PARP inhibitor ABT-888. *Biochemistry* (2010) **49**:1056–8. doi:10.1021/bi902079y
43. Huang SA, Mishina YM, Liu S, Cheung A, Stegmeier F, Michaud GA, et al. Tankyrase inhibition stabilizes axin and antagonizes Wnt signalling. *Nature* (2009) **461**:614–20. doi:10.1038/nature08356
44. Pellicciari R, Camaioni E, Costantino G, Formentini L, Sabbatini P, Venturoni F, et al. On the way to selective PARP-2 inhibitors. Design, synthesis, and preliminary evaluation of a series of isoquinolinone derivatives. *ChemMedChem* (2008) **3**:914–23. doi:10.1002/cmdc.200800010

45. Lindgren AE, Karlberg T, Thorsell AG, Hesse M, Spjut S, Ekblad T, et al. PARP inhibitor with selectivity toward ADP-ribosyltransferase ARTD3/PARP3. *ACS Chem Biol* (2013) **8**:1698–703. doi:10.1021/cb4002014
46. Kirby CA, Cheung A, Fazal A, Shultz MD, Stams T. Structure of human tankyrase 1 in complex with small-molecule inhibitors PJ34 and XAV939. *Acta Crystallogr Sect F Struct Biol Cryst Commun* (2012) **68**:115–8. doi:10.1107/S1744309111051219
47. Chen B, Dodge ME, Tang W, Lu J, Ma Z, Fan C, et al. Small molecule-mediated disruption of Wnt-dependent signaling in tissue regeneration and cancer. *Nat Chem Biol* (2009) **5**:100–7. doi:10.1038/nchembio.137
48. Waaler J, Machon O, Tumova L, Dinh H, Korinek V, Wilson SR, et al. A novel tankyrase inhibitor decreases canonical Wnt signaling in colon carcinoma cells and reduces tumor growth in conditional APC mutant mice. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**:2822–32. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-11-3336
49. Yashiroda Y, Okamoto R, Hatsugai K, Takemoto Y, Goshima N, Saito T, et al. A novel yeast cell-based screen identifies flavone as a tankyrase inhibitor. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2010) **394**:569–73. doi:10.1016/j.bbrc.2010.03.021
50. Narwal M, Venkannagari H, Lehtio L. Structural basis of selective inhibition of human tankyrases. *J Med Chem* (2012) **55**:1360–7. doi:10.1021/jm201510p
51. Gunaydin H, Gu Y, Huang X. Novel binding mode of a potent and selective tankyrase inhibitor. *PLoS One* (2012) **7**(3):e33740. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0033740
52. Shultz MD, Kirby CA, Stams T, Chin DN, Blank J, Charlat O, et al. [1,2,4]-(triazol-3-ylsulfanylmethyl)-3-phenyl-[1,2,4]oxadiazoles: antagonists of the Wnt pathway that inhibit tankyrases 1 and 2 via novel adenosine pocket binding. *J Med Chem* (2012) **55**:1127–36. doi:10.1021/jm2011222
53. Karlberg T, Markova N, Johansson I, Hammarstrom M, Schutz P, Weigelt J, et al. Structural basis for the interaction between tankyrase-2 and a potent Wnt-signaling inhibitor. *J Med Chem* (2010) **53**:5352–5. doi:10.1021/jm100249w
54. Bregman H, Chakka N, Guzman-Perez A, Gunaydin H, Gu Y, Huang X, et al. Discovery of novel, induced-pocket binding oxazolidinones as potent, selective, and orally bioavailable tankyrase inhibitors. *J Med Chem* (2013) **56**:4320–42. doi:10.1021/jm4000038
55. Bregman H, Gunaydin H, Gu Y, Schneider S, Wilson C, DiMauro EF, et al. Discovery of a class of novel tankyrase inhibitors that bind to both the nicotinamide pocket and the induced pocket. *J Med Chem* (2013) **56**:1341–5. doi:10.1021/jm301607v
56. Kirsten E, Kun E. Cancer cell selectivity of 5-iodo-6-aminobenzopyrone (INH2BP) and methyl-3,5-diiodo-4(4′-methoxyphenoxy)benzoate (DIME). *Int J Mol Med* (2000) **5**:279–81.
57. Buki KG, Bauer PI, Mendeleyev J, Hakam A, Kun E. Inactivation of the polymerase but not the dna binding function of ADPRT by destabilization of one of its Zn2+ coordination centers by 6-nitroso-1,2-benzopyrone. In: Poirier GG, Moreau P, editors. *ADP-Ribosylation Reactions*. New York: Springer (1992). p. 329–33.
58. Mendeleyev J, Kirsten E, Hakam A, Buki KG, Kun E. Potential chemotherapeutic activity of 4-iodo-3-nitrobenzamide. *Biochem Pharmacol* (1995) **50**:705–14. doi:10.1016/0006-2952(95)00189-7
59. O'Shaughnessy J, Osborne C, Pippen JE, Yoffe M, Patt D, Rocha C, et al. Iniparib plus chemotherapy in metastatic triple-negative breast cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2011) **364**:205–14. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa1011418
60. Liu X, Shi Y, Maag DX, Palma JP, Patterson MJ, Ellis PA, et al. Iniparib nonselectively modifies cysteine-containing proteins in tumor cells and is not a bona fide PARP inhibitor. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**:510–23. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-1973
61. Patel AG, De Lorenzo SB, Flatten KS, Poirier GG, Kaufmann SH. Failure of iniparib to inhibit poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in vitro. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**:1655–62. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-2890
62. Steffen JD, Tholey R, Planck JL, Langelier MF, Schiewer MJ, Bildzukewicz NA, et al. Targeting PARP-1 allosteric regulation holds promising therapeutic potential in treating cancer. *Cancer Res* (2013). doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-13-1701
63. Zerbe BS, Hall DR, Vajda S, Whitty A, Kozakov D. Relationship between hot spot residues and ligand binding hot spots in protein-protein interfaces. *J Chem Inf Model* (2012) **52**:2236–44. doi:10.1021/ci300175u
64. Lee MS, Feig M, Salsbury FR Jr, Brooks CL III. New analytic approximation to the standard molecular volume definition and its application to generalized Born calculations. *J Comput Chem* (2003) **24**:1348–56. doi:10.1002/jcc.10272
65. Rahaman O, Estrada TP, Doren DJ, Taufer M, Brooks CL III, Armen RS. Evaluation of several two-step scoring functions based on linear interaction energy, effective ligand size, and empirical pair potentials for prediction of protein-ligand binding geometry and free energy. *J Chem Inf Model* (2011) **51**:2047–65. doi:10.1021/ci1003009
66. Chapman JD, Gagné JP, Poirier GG, Goodlett DR. Mapping PARP-1 auto-ADP-ribosylation sites by liquid chromatography-tandem mass spectrometry. *J Proteome Res* (2013) **12**:1868–80. doi:10.1021/pr301219h
67. Altmeyer M, Messner S, Hassa PO, Fey M, Hottiger MO. Molecular mechanism of poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation by PARP1 and identification of lysine residues as ADP-ribose acceptor sites. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2009) **37**:3723–38. doi:10.1093/nar/gkp229
68. Messner S, Altmeyer M, Zhao H, Pozivil A, Roschitzki B, Gehrig P, et al. PARP1 ADP-ribosylates lysine residues of the core histone tails. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2010) **38**:6350–62. doi:10.1093/nar/gkq463
69. Ogata N, Ueda K, Kagamiyama H, Hayaishi O. ADP-ribosylation of histone H1. Identification of glutamic acid residues 2, 14, and the COOH-terminal lysine residue as modification sites. *J Biol Chem* (1980) **255**:7616–20.
70. Sharifi R, Morra R, Appel CD, Tallis M, Chioza B, Jankevicius G, et al. Deficiency of terminal ADP-ribose protein glycohydrolase TARG1/C6orf130 in neurodegenerative disease. *EMBO J* (2013) **32**:1225–37. doi:10.1038/emboj.2013.51
71. De Vos M, Schreiber V, Dantzer F. The diverse roles and clinical relevance of PARPs in DNA damage repair: current state of the art. *Biochem Pharmacol* (2012) **84**:137–46. doi:10.1016/j.bcp.2012.03.018
72. Ström CE, Johansson F, Uhlén M, Szigyarto CA, Erixon K, Helleday T. Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) is not involved in base excision repair but PARP inhibition traps a single-strand intermediate. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2011) **39**:3166–75. doi:10.1093/nar/gkq1241
73. Satoh MS, Poirier GG, Lindahl T. Dual function for poly(ADP-ribose) synthesis in response to DNA strand breakage. *Biochemistry* (1994) **33**:7099–106. doi:10.1021/bi00189a012
74. Molinete M, Vermeulen W, Burkle A, Menissier-de Murcia J, Kupper JH, Hoeijmakers JH, et al. Overproduction of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase DNA-binding domain blocks alkylation-induced DNA repair synthesis in mammalian cells. *EMBO J* (1993) **12**:2109–17.
75. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**:5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
76. Montoni A, Robu M, Pouliot E, Shah GM. Resistance to PARP-inhibitors in cancer therapy. *Front Pharmacol* (2013) **4**:18. doi:10.3389/fphar.2013.00018
77. Pishvaian MJ, Slack R, Witkiewicz A, He AR, Hwang JJ, Hankin A, et al. A phase I/II study of the PARP inhibitor, ABT-888 plus 5-fluorouracil and oxaliplatin (modified FOLFOX-6) in patients with metastatic pancreatic cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**.
78. Van Der Heijden MS, Brody JR, Kern SE. Functional screen of the fanconi anemia pathway in cancer cells by Fancd2 immunoblot. *Cancer Biol Ther* (2004) **3**:534–7. doi:10.4161/cbt.3.6.844
79. Burkhart RA, Peng Y, Norris ZA, Tholey R, Talbott VA, Liang Q, et al. Mitoxantrone targets human ubiquitin-specific peptidase 11 (USP11) and is a potent inhibitor of pancreatic cancer cell survival. *Mol Cancer Res* (2013) **11**:901–11. doi:10.1158/1541-7786.MCR-12-0699
80. Hirai H, Iwasawa Y, Okada M, Arai T, Nishibata T, Kobayashi M, et al. Small-molecule inhibition of Wee1 kinase by MK-1775 selectively sensitizes p53-deficient tumor cells to DNA-damaging agents. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2009) **8**:2992–3000. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-09-0463
81. Nakajima H, Kakui N, Ohkuma K, Ishikawa M, Hasegawa T. A newly synthesized poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, DR2313 [2-methyl-3,5,7,8-tetrahydrothiopyrano[4,3-d]-pyrimidine-4-one]: pharmacological profiles, neuroprotective effects, and therapeutic time window in cerebral ischemia in rats. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* (2005) **312**:472–81. doi:10.1124/jpet.104.075465
82. Zhang J, Lautar S, Huang S, Ramsey C, Cheung A, Li JH. GPI 6150 prevents H2O2 cytotoxicity by inhibiting poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* (2000) **278**:590–8. doi:10.1006/bbrc.2000.3816
83. Larkin MA, Blackshields G, Brown NP, Chenna R, McGettigan PA, McWilliam H, et al. ClustalW and ClustalX version 2. *Bioinformatics* (2007) **23**(21):2947–8. doi:10.1093/bioinformatics/btm404
84. Waterhouse AM, Procter JB, Martin DMA, Clamp M, Barton GJ. Jalview version 2: a multiple sequence alignment and analysis workbench. *Bioinformatics* (2009) **25**:1189–91. doi:10.1093/bioinformatics/btp033

85. Sunderland PT, Woon ECY, Dhami A, Bergin AB, Mahon MF, Wood PJ, et al. 5-Benzamidoisoquinolin-1-ones and 5-(ω-carboxyalkyl)isoquinolin-1-ones as isoform-selective inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase 2 (PARP-2). *J Med Chem* (2011) **54**:2049–59. doi:10.1021/jm1010918
86. Menear KA, Adcock C, Boulter R, Cockcroft X, Copsey L, Cranston A, et al. 4-[3-(4-Cyclopropanecarbonylpiperazine-1-carbonyl)-4-fluorobenzyl] -2H-phthalazin-1-one: a novel bioavailable inhibitor of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1. *J Med Chem* (2008) **51**:6581–91. doi:10.1021/jm8001263
87. Penning TD, Zhu GD, Gandhi VB, Gong J, Liu X, Shi Y, et al. Discovery of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor 2-[(R)-2-methylpyrrolidin-2-yl]-1H-benzimidazole-4-carboxamide (ABT-888) for the treatment of cancer. *J Med Chem* (2009) **52**:514–23. doi:10.1021/jm801171j
88. Jones P, Altamura S, Boueres J, Ferrigno F, Fonsi M, Giomini C, et al. Discovery of 2-{4-[(3S)-Piperidin-3-yl]phenyl}-2H-indazole-7-carboxamide (MK-4827): a novel oral poly(ADP-ribose)polymerase (PARP) inhibitor efficacious in BRCA-1 and -2 mutant tumors. *J Med Chem* (2009) **52**:7170–85. doi:10.1021/jm901188v
89. Torrisi C, Bisbocci M, Ingenito R, Ontoria JM, Rowley M, Schultz-Fademrecht C, et al. Discovery and SAR of novel, potent and selective hexahydrobenzonaphthyridinone inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose)polymerase-1 (PARP-1). *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* (2009) **20**:448–52. doi:10.1016/j.bmcl.2009.12.002
90. Larsson EA, Jansson E, Ng FM, Then SW, Panicker R, Liu B, et al. Fragment-based ligand design of novel potent inhibitors of tankyrases. *J Med Chem* (2013) **56**:4497–508. doi:10.1021/jm400211f

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 30 July 2013; accepted: 26 November 2013; published online: 20 December 2013.
*Citation: Steffen JD, Brody JR, Armen RS and Pascal JM (2013) Structural implications for selective targeting of PARPs. Front. Oncol. **3**:301. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2013.00301*
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 27 February 2014
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2014.00019

BRCA 1/2-mutation related and sporadic breast and ovarian cancers: more alike than different

Melissa Burgess and Shannon Puhalla*

Department of Medical Oncology, University of Pittsburgh Medical Center, University of Pittsburgh Cancer Institute, Pittsburgh, PA, USA

Edited by:
Kristin Zorn, Magee-Womens Hospital of UPMC, USA

Reviewed by:
Jian Lu, Johns Hopkins University, USA
Christine Walsh, Cedars-Sinai Medical Center, USA
Bhavana Pothuri, New York University School of Medicine, USA

****Correspondence:***
Shannon Puhalla, University of Pittsburgh Medical Center, University of Pittsburgh Cancer Institute, Magee-Women's Hospital, 300 Halket Street, Pittsburgh, PA 15213, USA
e-mail: puhallasl@mail.magee.edu

No longer is histology solely predictive of cancer treatment and outcome. There is an increasing influence of tumor genomic characteristics on therapeutic options. Both breast and ovarian cancers are at higher risk of development in patients with *BRCA 1/2*-germline mutations. Recent data from The Cancer Genome Atlas and others have shown a number of genomic similarities between triple negative breast cancers (TNBCs) and ovarian cancers. Recently, poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors have shown promising activity in hereditary *BRCA 1/2*-mutated and sporadic breast and ovarian cancers. In this review, we will summarize the current literature regarding the genomic and phenotypic similarities between *BRCA 1/2*-mutation related cancers, sporadic TNBCs, and sporadic ovarian cancers. We will also review Phase I, II, and III data using PARP inhibitors for these malignancies and compare and contrast the results with respect to histology.

Keywords: *BRCA 1/2*-mutations, breast cancer, ovarian cancer, BRCAness, PARP inhibitor, reversion mutations

INTRODUCTION

BRCA1 and 2 proteins play integral functions in DNA homologous recombination repair (HRR). In normal cells, the HRR pathway is activated in response to DNA double-stranded breaks (1). In *BRCA 1/2*-deficient cells, HRR is faulty secondary to loss of *BRCA* function, and therefore, other more error-prone DNA repair pathways are activated. These less perfect mechanisms are felt to be accountable, in part, for carcinogenesis. Similarly, tumors with defective HRR mechanisms are more susceptible to the direct DNA damaging effects of chemotherapy.

Homologous recombination repair dysfunction can be exploited as a therapeutic strategy by the use of poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors, which inhibit PARP proteins, most commonly PARP1 and 2. As part of the base excision repair (BER) pathway, PARP1 attaches long polymers of ADP-ribose on itself, so that, XRCC1 and other repair proteins have the ability to rapidly locate single-stranded DNA breaks (2–4). Newer evidence reveals that the exact role of PARP1 in the BER pathway is perhaps more indirect and not yet clearly defined (5). Recent studies have also shown that PARP1 is more versatile, and has been implicated in other DNA repair pathways, such as the non-homologous end-joining (NHEJ) repair pathway (6, 7).

Several mechanisms by which PARP inhibition in HRR-deficient cells lead to cell death have been investigated. Most notably, the concept of synthetic lethality explains combinatory lethal effects of BER and HR repair dysfunction, whereas alone, HR or BER pathway disruptions are not lethal to the tumor cell (8). Additionally, other potential mechanisms have been explored including trapping of inhibited PARP1 at sites of DNA damage preventing other repair proteins access, failure to initiate HRR by PARP-dependent BRCA1 recruitment, and activation of the error-prone NHEJ repair pathway leading to genomic instability and subsequent cell death (9). Knowledge of PARP activity has led to effective treatment strategies for *BRCA 1/2*-germline mutation related tumors.

BRCA 1/2-MUTATED OVARIAN AND BREAST CANCER

BRCA 1/2-mutation related ovarian and breast cancers account for 5–10% of all female ovarian and breast cancers (10, 11). Ovarian cancers in the setting of *BRCA 1/2*-germline mutations can present with more aggressive, high-grade histologies, but are frequently responsive to chemotherapy, particularly platinum-based regimens, leading to an improved 5 years survival (12). The chemotherapy-sensitive mechanism is felt to be related to the intimate relationship between BRCA 1/2 proteins and defective HRR, as discussed above. Recent studies have demonstrated that women with *BRCA*-related ovarian cancers fare much better than sporadic ovarian cancers (13–16). A study, published by the National Israeli Study of Ovarian Cancer, showed women with *BRCA* mutations had a median survival of 55.7 months compared to 37.9 months in sporadic ovarian cancers ($p = 0.002$) (15). This may be in part explained by the standard use of carboplatin-based therapies for ovarian malignancies as the DNA damage induced by the platinum should be more efficacious in the DNA repair-deficient *BRCA*-related tumors.

Contrary to the more convincing outcomes in *BRCA 1/2*-related ovarian cancers, the outcomes of *BRCA* mutation-related breast cancers are less clear. Women with *BRCA1* mutations typically develop breast cancer at an earlier age than *BRCA2*-related and sporadic breast cancers. *BRCA1*-related breast cancers tend to also be higher grade, hormone receptor-negative, and HER-2-negative, or "triple negative" (17), and also frequently express a basal phenotype (18–26). Patients with *BRCA*-mutated breast cancers generally respond to therapy as well as sporadic cancers;

however, the risk of second ipsilateral or contralateral primaries may be as high as 3–5% per year, compared to 0.5–1% per year risk, seen in sporadic breast cancers (17). In contrast to ovarian cancer, platinum chemotherapy is not standardly administered to patients with breast cancer. The use of platinum agents has been evaluated in a small series which have demonstrated high efficacy in breast cancer in particular in the setting of a *BRCA* mutation. Silver et al. evaluated the use of neoadjuvant platinum-containing chemotherapy in patients with triple negative breast cancer (TNBC) ($N = 28$), and found those more likely to be platinum-sensitive were those with low *BRCA1* gene expression (27). Likewise, in *BRCA*-mutated breast cancer patients who received cisplatin in the neoadjuvant setting showed a high rate of pathologic complete response (pCR) in a small series. Ten of 12 patients achieved pCR (83%). When non-platinum-containing regimens were used, the pCR rate was 14% (28). These studies highlight the rationale to further explore the use of platinum-containing regimens, specifically for patients with TNBC and *BRCA* mutations.

BRCAness: SPORADIC TRIPLE NEGATIVE BREAST CANCERS

Triple negative breast cancers account for ~20% of all breast cancers and are associated with an aggressive clinical picture (20, 25, 29). Due to lack of hormone receptor or HER-2 expression, and no other known target for tailored therapy, the only current treatment option is chemotherapy. Over 80% of hereditary *BRCA1*-mutated cancers are TNBCs. Several studies have investigated a potential role for *BRCA1* inactivation in sporadic TNBC given the similar clinical outcomes and histological characteristics among these cancers and hereditary *BRCA1*-mutated breast cancers. Breast cancers developing in patients with *BRCA1* mutations, in addition to frequently being triple negative, also often express basal markers (18–22, 25, 26). Gene microarray expression profiling has shown considerable similarities between *BRCA1*-mutated tumors and basal tumors (25). This shared phenotype has been termed "BRCAness" (26). What is unknown is whether the basal phenotype is a result of the *BRCA* loss or if the *BRCA* loss results in the basal phenotype (6).

Recently, Lehmann and colleagues delved further into the characterization of TNBC. They performed an analysis of gene expression profiles of 587 TNBC cases and identified six separate subtypes of TNBC. These six subtypes were: basal-like 1 (BL1), basal-like 2 (BL2), immunomodulatory (IM), mesenchymal (M), mesenchymal stem-like (MSL), and luminal androgen receptor (LAR) subtype. Additional analysis of TNBC cell lines, representative of each of these identified subsets, revealed differential responses to various therapeutic agents. Both the BL1 and BL2 groups showed increased gene expression involved in DNA damage response, and showed higher response to cisplatin (30). In a follow-up study, Masuda et al. presented neoadjuvant chemotherapy response data in each of the aforementioned TNBC subtypes (31). In 130 TNBC patients, who received standard anthracycline- and taxane-based chemotherapy, the BL1 subtype achieved a pCR most frequently (52%). In contrast, the pCR in the BL2 subtype was 0%. The molecular differences in BL1 and BL2 may explain these differential responses. Specifically, the BL1 subtype involves the cell cycle, DNA replication reactome, and the *BRCA* pathway, among others, whereas the BL2 subtype involves growth factor, glycolysis, and gluconeogenesis pathways. This work demonstrates that even within "basal-like breast cancer (BLBC)," there may be a great deal of heterogeneity.

Telli and colleagues recently presented a study evaluating gemcitabine, carboplatin, and iniparib, a compound initially believed to have PARP inhibitory effects, in the neoadjuvant treatment of triple negative and *BRCA*-mutated breast cancer (32). This study demonstrated a pCR of 36% overall, with a pCR in *BRCA 1/2*-mutation carriers of 47%. Furthermore, patients who were both triple negative and had a *BRCA 1/2*-mutation, had a pCR of 56%. Although only 10 patients were classified as BL1 or BL2, there were an equal number of responders and non-responders to the neoadjuvant platinum regimen. It is also notable that only one patient classified as basal-like had a known *BRCA* mutation, whereas, there were *BRCA*-mutated tumors that were classified as IM, M, MSL, and unspecified (32). Although basal-like TNBC has become nearly synonymous with BRCAness, this study found that the basal-like subtype of TNBC was neither particularly responsive to the treatment combination, nor had a higher number of *BRCA*-germline mutations. In this study, the homologous recombination deficiency (HRD) score appeared to be more predictive of platinum response, as compared to TNBC intrinsic subtyping (30). The HRD assay has been developed to evaluate for loss of heterozygosity (LOH), which has been shown to be predictive of response to platinum in *BRCA*-related and sporadic cancers (33). While, this data is hypothesis-generating and thought-provoking, larger, prospective studies will be needed before any formal conclusions can be drawn.

In sporadic basal tumors, there are data that show reduced BRCA1 mRNA expression. It is felt that epigenetic modification of the *BRCA* gene, such as promoter hypermethylation, is responsible for this (34–36). Interestingly, no tumors showed both *BRCA1* mutation and *BRCA1* promoter methylation suggesting that these events are mutually exclusive in The Cancer Genome Atlas (TCGA) research network data (37). The association between *BRCA1*-mutated and BLBCs provides an important rationale to include this frequently encountered patient population in studies geared toward manipulation of the characteristic faulty DNA repair mechanisms in *BRCA1*-mutated tumors. As we move into an era where genomic analyses of tumors is becoming the norm, it will be important to link the genome, methylome, and proteome to clinical characteristics and outcomes.

BRCAness: SPORADIC HIGH-GRADE SEROUS OVARIAN CANCERS

Similarly, there are many commonalities among *BRCA 1/2*-mutated cancers and sporadic epithelial ovarian cancers (EOCs). Although only 5–10% of ovarian cancers are directly attributable to a germline mutation in *BRCA1* or *2*, there is a growing body of evidence to suggest that additional mechanisms of *BRCA* dysfunction are involved in the pathogenesis of ovarian cancer (26, 38, 39). One study demonstrated alterations of *BRCA1* and/or *2* in up to 82% of examined ovarian cancers ($n = 92$) (40). Methylation of the *BRCA1* promoter has been demonstrated in up to 14% of sporadic breast and up to 30% of sporadic ovarian cancers (26, 35, 41–46). LOH has been described in ovarian tumors and

Table 1 | Selected PARP inhibitor trials in *BRCA 1/2*-mutated (*BRCA*^{mut}) breast cancers.

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase I De Bono et al. (71) NCT01286987	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} tumors ($N = 39$, of which 8 BC)	BMN 673	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC ORR: 2/6
Phase I Sandhu et al. (68) NCT00749502	Advanced solid tumors/hematologic malignancies ($N = 100$, of which 12 BC, including 4 *BRCA*^{mut})	Niraparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC PR: 2/4
Phase I Fong et al. (62) NCT00516373	Advanced solid tumors $N = 60$, of which 9 BC, including 3 with *BRCA*^{mut}	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC CR: 1/3 SD: 1/3
Phase II Gelmon et al. (65) NCT00679783	Recur, advanced *BRCA*^{mut} OC ($N = 17$)/BC ($N = 10$), or *BRCA*^{wt} HGS and/or undifferentiated OC ($N = 47$)/TNBC ($N = 16$)	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC CR + PR: 0/8 SD: 5/8
Phase II Kaufman et al. (89) NCT01078662	*BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors (BC, $N = 62$, OC, $N = 193$)	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC CR: 0/62 PR: 8/62 SD: 29/62 PFS rate: 29% for 6 months OS rate: 44.7% for 12 months
Phase II Tutt et al. (64) NCT00494234 ICEBERG 1	*BRCA*^{mut} advanced BC ($N = 27$)	Olaparib	None	ORR: 11/27 CR: 1/27 PR: 10/27 PFS: 5.7 months
Phase I Lee et al. (72) NCT00647062, NCT01445418	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC and EOC ($N = 45$, of which 8 BC)	Olaparib + carboplatin	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC CR: 1/8 PR: 6/8 SD: 1/8
Phase I van der Noll et al. (90) NCT00516724	Advanced solid tumors [$N = 87$, including BC (26%) and OC (7%), of which 12 *BRCA*^{mut}]	Olaparib + carboplatin ± paclitaxel	None	*BRCA*^{mut} CR: 17%[b] PR: 33%[b]
Phase I Liu et al. (82) NCT01116648	Recur or advanced EOC/TNBC $N = 28$, of which 3 *BRCA*^{mut} BC	Olaparib + cediranib (angiogenesis inhibitor)	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC ORR: 0/3
Phase I/II Kristeleit et al. (69) NCT01482715	Advanced solid tumors and relapsed PSens *BRCA*^{mut} OC $N = 29$, of which 17 BC and 7 OC, including *BRCA*^{mut} tumors	Rucaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC PR: 1/17 SD: 10/29 (of which 4 were BC, also 7/10 were *BRCA*^{mut})[b]
Phase I Huggins-Puhalla et al. (91) NCT00892736	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors ($N = 38$, of which 12 BC), or *BRCA*^{wt} BLBC or OC	Veliparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC PR: 1/12 SD: 10/38[b]
Phase I Ramaswamy et al. (92) NCT01251874	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC, or *BRCA*^{wt} TNBC and other BCs $N = 38$, of which 6 *BRCA*^{mut} and 7 FA^{def}	Veliparib + carboplatin	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC PR: 2/6 SD: 4/6 PR: 8/38[b] SD: 17/38[b]

(Continued)

Table 1 | Continued

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase I Somlo et al. (93) NCT01149083	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC $N = 28$	Veliparib + carboplatin	None	CR: 3/26[b] PR: 9/26 SD: 7/26 PFS: 7.8 months
Phase I Rodler et al. (94) NCT01104259	Met *BRCA*^{mut} BC or recur and/or met *BRCA*^{wt} TNBC $N = 18$, of which 5 *BRCA1/2*^{mut}	Veliparib + cisplatin and vinorelbine	None	*BRCA*^{mut} BC PR: 3/5 PR: 6/11[b] SD: 5/11[b]
Phase I Tan et al. (95) NCT00740805	Met BC $N = 11$, of which 3 *BRCA2*^{mut}	Veliparib + cyclophosphamide and doxorubicin	None	PR: 2/11 (both *BRCA2*^{mut}) SD: 6/11 (of which 1 *BRCA2*^{mut})
Phase II Isakoff et al. (96) NCT01009788	Met *BRCA*^{mut} BC (expansion cohort, $N = 24$)	Veliparib + temozolomide	None	CR: 1/24 PR: 2/24 SD: 7/24

[a] *Data include only patients with measurable disease.*

[b] *Collective data reported.*

BC, breast cancer; ORR, objective response rate; PR, partial response; CR, complete response; SD, stable disease; recur, recurrent; OC, ovarian cancer; BRCA^{wt}*, BRCA-wild type; HGS, high-grade serous; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; PFS, progression-free survival; OS, overall survival; met, metastatic; unresect, unresectable; EOC, epithelial ovarian cancer; PSens, platinum-sensitive; BLBC, basal-like breast cancer; FA*^{def}*, fanconi anemia pathway deficiency.*

may have multiple possible mechanisms leading to malignancy including co-existing LOH of *BRCA1* and *p53*, and hypermethylation acting in a synergistic fashion (33, 47–51). In contrast, *BRCA2* methylation has not been found to be a significant contributor (39, 52). Identifying and manipulating these *BRCA*-like deficiencies in DNA repair in sporadic ovarian cancers is of great importance and provides rationale for including these patients in clinical trials designed for *BRCA*-related malignancies.

Another important mechanism of BRCAness in ovarian cancers is the presence of somatic mutations in *BRCA1* and *2* (53). Hennessy and colleagues performed *BRCA1/2* sequencing on 235 unselected ovarian cancers and found that 19% of the sample had detectable mutations in *BRCA1* ($N = 31$) or *BRCA2* ($N = 13$). In the 28 samples, where germline DNA was also available, 42.9% of the *BRCA1* mutations and 28.6% of the *BRCA2* mutations were somatic. Of interest, somatic *BRCA 1/2*-mutations in breast cancer appear to be less frequent. In the TCGA BLBC cohort, about 20% had either germline ($N = 12$) or somatic ($N = 8$) *BRCA 1/2*-mutations. Another study evaluated 77 TNBC samples and only one harbored a somatic *BRCA* mutation (54). This potentially explains the seemingly higher activity of single agent PARP inhibitors, discussed later, in sporadic ovarian cancer as compared to sporadic TNBC.

GENOMIC SIMILARITIES: BASAL-LIKE BREAST CANCER AND HIGH-GRADE SEROUS OVARIAN CANCERS

The Cancer Genome Atlas network recently published findings again demonstrating the four distinct molecular signatures in breast cancer from diverse genetic and epigenetic alterations: luminal A, luminal B, basal-like, and HER-2 enriched subtypes (55). Strikingly, BLBCs were notably different than the other three subtypes based on comprehensive analyses using multiple platforms. As expected, these cancers also often (80%) lacked expression of ER, PR, and HER-2 identifying as TNBCs. Specifically, most BLBCs showed a high frequency of *TP53* deleterious mutations (80%), as well as, loss of *RB1* and *BRCA1*. *PIK3CA* mutations (~9%) were also a common feature of BLBC. Analyses also highlighted increased *MYC* activation as a BLBC characteristic.

The BLBC mutation spectrum reported in the TCGA was similar to that identified in previously described serous ovarian cancers (56) and BLBC were more similar to serous ovarian carcinomas than to other subtypes of breast cancer. One gene, in particular, *TP53*, had a >10% mutation frequency in both basal-like breast and serous ovarian cancers. As well, both tumors when compared to luminal showed increased *BRCA1* inactivation, *RB1* loss, cyclin E1 amplification, high expression of *AKT3*, and *MYC* amplification. These molecular commonalities strongly suggest shared driving events in tumorigenesis, and similarly, show support for shared treatment strategies for TNBCs and high-grade serous ovarian cancers. Of note, *p53* mutations have been described to have high frequency in *BRCA* mutation-related cancers as well (57, 58).

PARP INHIBITORS: PRECLINICAL ERA

Bryant et al. and Farmer et al. demonstrated synthetic lethality in *BRCA2*-deficient cells with the use of two different PARP inhibitors (59, 60). PARP inhibitors have also shown efficacy preclinically in cells lacking other HRR proteins, such as *RAD51*, *ATR*, *ATM*, *CHK1*, and *FANCA* or *FANCC* (61). These studies have given basis for clinical trials in both *BRCA*-deficient cancer

Table 2 | Selected PARP inhibitor trials in *BRCA 1/2*-mutated (*BRCA*^{mut}) ovarian cancers.

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase I De Bono et al. (71) NCT01286987	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} tumors ($N = 39$, of which 8 BC and 23 OC)	BMN 673	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC ORR: 11/17
Phase I Sandhu et al. (68) NCT00749502	Advanced solid tumors/hematologic malignancies ($N = 100$, of which 49 OC, including 22 *BRCA*^{mut})	Niraparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC PR: 8/20
Phase I Fong et al. (62) NCT00516373	Advanced solid tumors $N = 60$, of which 21 OC, including 16 with *BRCA*^{mut}	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC PR: 8/15 SD: 1/15
Phase II Gelmon et al. (65) NCT00679783	Recur, advanced *BRCA*^{mut} OC ($N = 17$)/BCs ($N = 10$), or *BRCA*^{wt} HGS and/or undifferentiated OC ($N = 47$)/TNBC ($N = 16$)	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC CR: 0/17 PR: 7/17 SD: 6/17
Phase II Kaye et al. (66) NCT00628251	Advanced PRef or PRes *BRCA*^{mut} OC	Olaparib	Liposomal doxorubicin	Olaparib 200 mg twice daily PFS: 6.5 months ORR: 25% Olaparib 400 mg twice daily PFS: 8.8 months ORR: 31% Liposomal doxorubicin: PFS: 7.1 months ORR: 18%
Phase II Kaufman et al. (89) NCT01078662	*BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors (BC, $N = 62$, OC, $N = 193$)	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC CR: 6/193 PR: 54/193 SD: 78/193 PFS rate: 54.6% for 6 months OS rate: 64.4% for 12 months
Phase II Audeh et al. (63) NCT00494442	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} OC	Olaparib	None	ORR: 11/33 CR: 2/33 PR: 9/33 PFS: 5.8 months
Phase I Lee et al. (72) NCT00647062, NCT01445418	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC and EOC ($N = 45$, of which 37 OC)	Olaparib + carboplatin	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC CR: 0/34 PR: 15/34 SD: 14/34
Phase I van der Noll et al. (90) NCT00516724	Advanced solid tumors $N = 87$, including BC (26%) and OC (7%), of which 12 *BRCA*^{mut}	Olaparib + carboplatin ± paclitaxel	None	*BRCA*^{mut} CR: 17%[b] PR: 33%[b]
Phase I Liu et al. (82) NCT01116648	Recur or advanced EOC/TNBC $N = 28$, of which 12 *BRCA*^{mut} OC	Olaparib + cediranib (angiogenesis inhibitor)	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC CR: 1/11 PR: 4/11
Phase I/II Kristeleit et al. (69) NCT01482715	Advanced solid tumors and relapsed PSens *BRCA*^{mut} OC $N = 29$, of which 17 BC and 7 OC, including *BRCA*^{mut} tumors	Rucaparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC PR: 1/7 SD: 10/29 (of which 5 were OC, also 7 were *BRCA*^{mut})[b] CR + PR + SD: 6/7 in OC

(Continued)

Table 2 | Continued

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase I Huggins-Puhalla et al. (91) NCT00892736	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors ($N = 38$, of which 20 OC), or *BRCA*^{wt} BLBC or OC	Veliparib	None	*BRCA*^{mut} OC PR: 1/20 SD: 10/38[b]
Phase II Kummar et al. (97) NCT01306032	Refractory progressive *BRCA*^{mut} OC or HGS OC	Veliparib (V) + cyclophosphamide (C) $N = 36$	Cyclophosphamide (C) $N = 38$	V + C: PR: 3/36[b] C: PR: 5/38[b]
Phase I Bell-McGuinn et al. (98) NCT01063816	Met or unresect solid tumors $N = 59$, of which 39 OC, 24 of 39 OC *BRCA*^{mut}	Veliparib + carboplatin and gemcitabine	None	CR: 2/59[b] PR: 11/59[b] Of 13 responses, 8 *BRCA*^{mut} OC, 3 other OC

[a] *Data include only patients with measurable disease.*

[b] *Collective data reported.*

BC, breast cancer; OC, ovarian cancer; ORR, objective response rate; PR, partial response; SD, stable disease; recur, recurrent; BRCA^{wt}, BRCA-wild type; HGS, high-grade serous; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; PRef, platinum-refractory; PRes, platinum-resistant; PFS, progression free survival; OS, overall survival; CR, complete response; met, metastatic; unresect, unresectable; EOC, epithelial ovarian cancer; PSens, platinum-sensitive; BLBC, basal-like breast cancer.

populations, as well as, those with malignancies sharing qualities of BRCAness or HRR-deficiency, such as basal-like or TNBC and serous ovarian cancer.

PARP INHIBITORS IN CLINICAL TRIALS

BRCA 1/2-MUTATION STUDIES

The first published Phase I study evaluating PARP inhibitors in the clinic used olaparib (AZD2281) enrolling patients with varying malignancies (**Tables 1** and **2**) (62). An expansion cohort of *BRCA*-positive ovarian, breast, and prostate cancer patients was enrolled at the recommended Phase II dose of 400 mg twice daily. Nearly half of the evaluable patients had an objective response (19 patients, 47%). Results from this pivotal study showed olaparib was generally well tolerated. From here, two Phase II proof-of-concept trials (ICEBERG 1 and 2) (**Tables 1** and **2**) confirmed activity in both *BRCA*-mutated ovarian and breast cancers, with olaparib at 400 mg twice daily [ORR 11/33 (33%) and 11/27 (41%), respectively], with low overall toxicities (63, 64).

Olaparib was also evaluated in patients with sporadic cancers displaying a presumed BRCAness phenotype. Gelmon et al. performed a non-randomized Phase II trial using olaparib in heavily treated high-grade serous or undifferentiated ovarian carcinomas and TNBCs (65) (**Tables 1–4**). Stratified by *BRCA* mutation status, both *BRCA*-mutated and *BRCA*-wild type ovarian carcinoma patients showed response to olaparib. In contrast, neither *BRCA*-mutated nor sporadic breast cancer patients demonstrated significant response to olaparib. Potential explanations for these mixed results include that not all TNBCs have a *BRCA*-like phenotype, so there may have been some heterogeneity to this population (30).

In a population of *BRCA*-positive recurrent ovarian cancer patients with a platinum-free interval of $\leq$12 months, olaparib was compared to pegylated liposomal doxorubicin (PLD) in a randomized Phase II trial ($N = 97$) (66) (**Table 2**). Progression free survival (PFS) was not statistically significantly different for olaparib 200 or 400 mg twice daily (combined or individually) versus PLD (PFS 6.5 versus 8.8 versus 7.1 months, respectively). Where the PFS and ORR were consistent with prior studies for olaparib at 400 mg twice daily, the efficacy of PLD was higher than expected when compared with previous trials. Toxicity profiles were distinct between olaparib (nausea, vomiting, and fatigue) and PLD (stomatitis and palmar-plantar erythrodysesthesia), and overall, the drugs were well tolerated. Although olaparib did not show an improvement in PFS over chemotherapy, these results show that targeted therapy with a PARP inhibitor is as effective as chemotherapy, with potential for improved tolerability.

Other PARP inhibitors have also been studied in clinical trials including niraparib (MK4827) in both *BRCA*-positive and sporadic tumors. This compound's mechanism of action includes PARP inhibition via a novel PARP trapping mechanism (67). A Phase I study utilizing niraparib monotherapy was recently published that established a maximum tolerated dose of 300 mg/day ($N = 100$) (68) (**Table 1**). Dose-limiting toxicities (DLTs) were reported in the first cycle including grade 4 thrombocytopenia at a dose of 400 mg/day. Non-hematologic DLTs included grade 3 fatigue and grade 3 pneumonitis at lower doses (30 and 60 mg/day, respectively). Common treatment-related effects were anemia, nausea, fatigue, thrombocytopenia, anorexia, neutropenia, constipation, and vomiting, but were predominantly grade 1 or 2. There were anti-tumor responses seen in the *BRCA*-mutated breast and ovarian cancer population, and these were recorded at doses $>$60 mg/day. Results from this study show promise for this newer PARP inhibitor and currently there are multiple Phase III trials recruiting in *BRCA*-positive breast and ovarian, and sporadic ovarian cancer populations (NCT01905592, NCT01847274) (**Tables 5** and **6**).

Rucaparib (CO-338/AG-014699, also previously PF-01367338) was recently evaluated in Phase I and II studies in advanced solid tumors, including *BRCA*-positive breast and ovarian cancers. The PARP inhibitor as monotherapy and in combinations with cytotoxic chemotherapy is under investigation. In a standard

Table 3 | Selected PARP inhibitor trials in sporadic breast cancers.

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase II Gelmon et al. (65) NCT00679783	Recur, advanced *BRCA*^{mut} OC ($N = 17$)/BCs ($N = 10$), or *BRCA*^{wt} HGS, and/or undifferentiated OC ($N = 47$)/TNBC ($N = 16$)	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{wt} TNBC CR + PR: 0/15 SD: 2/15
Phase I Lee et al. (99) NCT01237067	Refractory or recur BC ($N = 4$) and OC	Olaparib + carboplatin	None	BC PR: 3/4 SD: 1/4
Phase I van der Noll et al. (90) NCT00516724	Advanced solid tumors $N = 87$, including BC (26%) and OC (7%), of which 12 *BRCA*^{mut}	Olaparib + carboplatin ± paclitaxel	None	ORR: 14/87 (16%)[b] CR: 5% PR: 11% SD: 28%
Phase I Liu et al. (82) NCT01116648	Recur or advanced EOC/TNBC $N = 28$, of which 8 BC	Olaparib + cediranib (angiogenesis inhibitor)	None	BC ORR: 0/7 SD: 2/7
Phase I Balmana et al. (100) NCT00782574	Advanced solid tumors $N = 54$, of which 42 BC	Olaparib + cisplatin	None	CR: 1/54[b] PR: 17/54[b] SD: 23/54[b]
Phase I Dent et al. (76) NCT00707707	Met TNBC $N = 19$	Olaparib + paclitaxel	None	PR: 7/19 SD: 1/19
Phase I Huggins-Puhalla et al. (91) NCT00892736	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors, or *BRCA*^{wt} tumors ($N = 25$, of which 21 BLBC)	Veliparib	None	*BRCA*^{wt} BLBC PR: 1/21 *BRCA*^{wt} SD: 7/25[b]
Phase I Kummar et al. (101) NCT00810966	Refractory solid tumors/lymphoma $N = 35$, including BC and OC	Veliparib	Cyclophosphamide	PR: 7/35[b] SD: 6/35[b]
Phase I Ramaswamy et al. (92) NCT01251874	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC, or *BRCA*^{wt} TNBC and other BCs $N = 38$, of which 6 *BRCA*^{mut} and 7 FA^{def}	Veliparib + carboplatin	None	PR: 8/38 SD: 17/38 FA^{def} PR: 2/7 SD: 5/7
Phase I Bell-McGuinn et al. (98) NCT01063816	Met or unresect solid tumors $N = 59$, of which 10 BC	Veliparib + carboplatin and gemcitabine	None	CR: 2/59[b] PR: 11/59[b] Of 13 responses, 8 *BRCA*^{mut} OC, 3 other OC, 2 others
Phase I Appleman et al. (102) NCT00535119	Advanced solid tumors including BC $N = 68$, of which 14 BC	Veliparib + carboplatin and paclitaxel	None	BC CR: 3/14 PR: 5/14
Phase I Puhalla et al. (80) NCT01281150	Met or unresect solid tumors, including BC (Q1 week, $N = 10$ TNBC, Q3 week, $N = 9$ TNBC)	Veliparib + carboplatin and paclitaxel	None	TNBC (Q1 week), CR: 2/10, PR: 3/10, SD: 3/10 (Q3 week), CR: 3/9, PR: 4/9, SD: 1/9
Phase I Rodler et al. (94) NCT01104259	Met *BRCA*^{mut} BC or recur and/or met *BRCA*^{wt} TNBC $N = 18$, of which 5 *BRCA1/2*^{mut}	Veliparib + cisplatin and vinorelbine	None	PR: 6/11[b] SD: 5/11[b]

(Continued)

Table 3 | Continued

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase I Tan et al. (95) NCT00740805	Met BC $N = 11$, of which 3 *BRCA2*^{mut}	Veliparib + cyclophosphamide and doxorubicin	None	PR: 2/11 (both *BRCA2*^{mut}) SD: 6/11 (of which 1 *BRCA2*^{mut})

[a] *Data include only patients with measurable disease.*

[b] *Collective data reported.*

recur, recurrent; BRCA^{mut}, mutated BRCA; OC, ovarian cancer; BC, breast cancer; BRCA^{wt}, BRCA-wild type; HGS, high-grade serous; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; CR, complete response; PR, partial response; SD, stable disease; ORR, objective response rate; EOC, epithelial ovarian cancer; met, metastatic; BLBC, basal-like breast cancer; FA^{def}, fanconi anemia pathway deficiency.

dose-escalation fashion, a Phase I/II study (**Tables 1** and **2**) is currently evaluating rucaparib monotherapy in advanced solid tumors ($N = 29$) including ovarian/primary peritoneal ($N = 7$) and breast ($N = 17$) cancer patients (69). Thus far, no DLTs at 360 mg twice daily (study not yet complete) have been reported. To date, two PRs were seen in one *BRCA*-positive ovarian cancer, and one *BRCA*-positive breast cancer patient at 300 mg daily dosing during the sixth week of therapy. Ten additional patients (ovarian $N = 5$, breast $N = 4$, and colorectal $N = 1$) have experienced stable disease (SD) at >12 weeks so far; seven of which are *BRCA*-positive. Overall the disease control rate (PR + SD > 12 weeks) for ovarian cancer patients is 86% (6/7). Further results are anticipated from this study. These promising results to date have supported ARIEL2, a Phase II study of rucaparib in platinum-sensitive, relapsed, high-grade epithelial ovarian, fallopian tube, or primary peritoneal cancer patients, which is currently recruiting patients (**Table 6**).

BMN 673, a novel, highly potent PARP 1/2 inhibitor, demonstrated high efficacy in preclinical studies (70). BMN 673 elicits DNA repair biomarkers at much lower concentrations [PARP1 half maximal inhibitory concentration (IC_{50}) <1 nmol/L] than earlier generation PARP inhibitors, i.e., olaparib, veliparib, and rucaparib. Its anti-tumor activity has been tested *in vitro* and in xenograft cancer models, as monotherapy and in combination. Anti-tumor activity was seen in *BRCA1*, *BRCA2*, and *PTEN* deficient cells with a 20 to more than 200-fold greater potency than existing PARP 1/2 inhibitors. Synergism was also seen when BMN 673 was combined with temozolomide, SN38, or platinum drugs. Thus far, BMN 673 has been the most specific PARP inhibitor in its class.

The first in-human Phase I, clinical trial using BMN 673 in solid tumor patients was recently presented at ASCO 2013 (71) (**Tables 1** and **2**). Patients with advanced solid tumors defective in DNA repair, including *BRCA*-mutated breast ($N = 6$), and ovarian ($N = 17$) cancer patients, were eligible for the stage II expansion phase at the maximum tolerated dose of 1000 mcg daily. In total, 39 patients with advanced solid tumors were enrolled, including those tumors with deleterious *BRCA* mutations. Thrombocytopenia was dose-limiting and occurred in three patients at doses 900 or 1100 mcg daily. Most potential treatment-related adverse events (AEs) were grade 1/2 and included fatigue, nausea, flatulence, anemia, neutropenia, thrombocytopenia, and alopecia. Objective responses were seen in 11/17 *BRCA*-mutated ovarian/primary peritoneal cancer patients and 2/6 *BRCA*-mutated breast cancer patients. Based on these encouraging results, the recommended dose, 1000 mcg daily, will be studied in a Phase III trial in *BRCA*-carrier metastatic or locally advanced breast cancer patients (NCT01945775) (**Table 5**).

In addition to the single agent studies described above, PARP inhibitors have been combined with chemotherapy in *BRCA* mutation-related malignancies. Lee et al. in a Phase I/Ib study, utilized olaparib, in combination with carboplatin, in a standard dose-escalation study design in *BRCA 1/2*-mutated breast and ovarian cancers ($N = 45$) (72) (**Tables 1** and **2**). The recommended Phase II dose was 400 mg twice daily for 14 days with carboplatin AUC 5. As noted in several other trials utilizing olaparib, and other PARP inhibitors, myelosuppression was frequently present with grade 3/4 AEs (neutropenia 42%), as well as, thrombocytopenia (20%), anemia (13%), carboplatin-hypersensitivity (9%), and fatigue (7%). Responses included one CR in a breast cancer patient that was durable (duration of 17 months), and a PR in 15/34 (44%) ovarian cancer (duration 3–28+ months) and 6/8 breast cancer (duration 5–24+ months) patients. Prolonged SD was seen in 14/34 (41%) ovarian cancer patients for as long as 25 months and for 11 months in a breast cancer patient. Remarkably, the overall clinical benefit rate was 100% in breast cancer patients and 85% in ovarian cancer patients. A summary of Phase I–III studies utilizing PARP inhibitors in *BRCA* 1/2-mutated breast and ovarian cancers can be found in **Tables 1** and **2**.

SPORADIC BREAST AND OVARIAN CANCER TRIALS

The earliest trials reported for sporadic TNBCs evaluated iniparib (BSI-201) in combination with gemcitabine and carboplatin. The Phase II trials showed promising anti-tumor activity, prolonged median progression-free survival, and median overall survival (OS) with minimal overall toxicity (73). Disappointingly, the results were not significant in the Phase III trial (74). There are a number of potential explanations for the lack of efficacy seen in the Phase III study, including the heterogeneity within the subtypes of TNBC. Importantly, it was discovered that iniparib was actually not a PARP inhibitor, at physiologic concentrations. Rather, iniparib was shown to cause telomere-centric DNA damage (75).

There are also a number of reported and ongoing studies with "true" PARP inhibitors in sporadic TNBCs, although, only a few studies that have been published in final format. A Phase I/II study of mention explored the use of olaparib in combination with

Table 4 | Selected PARP inhibitor trials in sporadic ovarian cancers.

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	Clinical responses[a]
Phase II Gelmon et al. (65) NCT00679783	Recur, advanced *BRCA*^{mut} OC ($N = 17$)/BCs ($N = 10$), or *BRCA*^{wt} HGS and/or undifferentiated OC ($N = 47$)/TNBC ($N = 16$)	Olaparib	None	*BRCA*^{wt} OC CR: 0/46 PR: 11/46 SD: 18/46
Phase II Ledermann et al. (81) NCT00753545	Relapsed PSens serous OC after two courses of platinum-based chemotherapy	Olaparib	Placebo	PFS: 8.4 months OS 29.7 months ORR: 12.3% ORR + SD: 52.9%
Phase I Lee et al. (99) NCT01237067	Refractory or recur BC ($N = 4$) and OC ($N = 23$)	Olaparib + carboplatin	None	OC PR: 8/23 SD: 11/23
Phase I van der Noll et al. (90) NCT00516724	Advanced solid tumors $N = 87$, including BC (26%) and OC (7%), of which 12 *BRCA*^{mut}	Olaparib + carboplatin ± paclitaxel	None	ORR: 14/87 (16%)[b] CR: 5% PR: 11% SD: 28%
Phase II Oza et al. (103) NCT01081951	Advanced PSens serous OC	Olaparib + carboplatin, paclitaxel	Carboplatin, paclitaxel alone	PFS: 12.2 months ORR: 64%
Phase I Liu et al. (82) NCT01116648	Recur or advanced EOC/TNBC $N = 28$, of which 20 OC	Olaparib + cediranib (angiogenesis inhibitor)	None	OC CR: 1/18[b] PR: 7/18[b] SD: 3/18[b]
Phase I Balmana et al. (100) NCT00782574	Advanced solid tumors $N = 54$, of which 10 OC	Olaparib + cisplatin	None	CR: 1/54[b] PR: 17/54[b] SD: 23/54[b]
Phase I Molife et al. (104) NCT01009190	Advanced solid tumors ($N = 23$, of which 6 OC)	Rucaparib + carboplatin	None	OC PR: 1/6 SD: 2/6
Phase I Huggins-Puhalla et al. (91) NCT00892736	Advanced *BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors, or *BRCA*^{wt} tumors ($N = 25$, of which 4 OC)	Veliparib	None	*BRCA*^{wt} SD: 7/25[b]
Phase I Kummar et al. (101) NCT00810966	Refractory solid tumors/lymphoma $N = 35$, including BC and OC	Veliparib	Cyclophosphamide	PR: 7/35[b] SD: 6/35[b]
Phase II Kummar et al. (97) NCT01306032	Refractory progressive *BRCA*^{mut} OC or HGS OC	Veliparib (V) + cyclophosphamide (C) $N = 36$	Cyclophosphamide (C) $N = 38$	V + C: PR: 3/36[b] C: PR: 5/38[b]
Phase I Bell-McGuinn et al. (98) NCT01063816	Met or unresect solid tumors $N = 59$, of which 39 OC, 24 of 39 *BRCA*^{mut}	Veliparib + carboplatin and gemcitabine	None	CR: 2/59[b] PR: 11/59[b] Of 13 responses, 8 *BRCA*^{mut} OC, 3 other OC, 2 others

[a] *Data include only patients with measurable disease.*

[b] *Collective data reported.*

recur, recurrent; BRCA^{mut}, mutated BRCA; OC, ovarian cancer; BC, breast cancer; BRCA^{wt}, BRCA-wild type; HGS, high-grade serous; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; CR, complete response; PR, partial response; SD, stable disease; PSens, platinum-sensitive; PFS, progression free survival; OS, overall survival; ORR, objective response rate; EOC, epithelial ovarian cancer; BLBC, basal-like breast cancer; met, metastatic; unresect, unresectable.

Table 5 | Ongoing or future PARP inhibitor trials in *BRCA 1/2*-mutated (*BRCA*^{mut}) breast and ovarian cancers.

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	ClinicalTrials.gov status
Phase III	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC	BMN 673	Physician's choice – capecitabine, eribulin, gemcitabine, or vinorelbine	NCT01945775 Recruiting
Phase III	HER-2 negative met or advanced *BRCA*^{mut} BC	Niraparib	Physician's choice (select from four active comparators)	NCT01905592 (BRAVO) Not yet open for recruitment
Phase III	PSens *BRCA*^{mut} or HGS OC w/prior CR and second CR/PR	Niraparib (maintenance)	Placebo	NCT01847274 Recruiting
Phase III	PSens *BRCA*^{mut} (stage III or IV) OC in first CR/PR	Olaparib (maintenance)	Placebo	NCT01844986 Not yet open for recruitment
Phase III	Relapsed PSens *BRCA*^{mut} OC w/prior CR and second CR/PR	Olaparib (maintenance)	Placebo	NCT01874353 Not yet open for recruitment
Phase II	Met or locally advanced *BRCA*^{mut} BC/OC	Rucaparib	None	NCT00664781 Active, not recruiting
Phase II Miller et al. (105)	*BRCA*^{mut} BC or *BRCA*^{wt} TNBC w/residual disease in adjuvant setting (after NAC/surgery)	Rucaparib + cisplatin	Cisplatin	NCT01074970 Ongoing, not recruiting
Phase I	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC and OC	Veliparib	None	NCT01853306 Recruiting
Phase I/II	Relapsed PRes or partially PSens *BRCA*^{mut} EOC	Veliparib	None	NCT01472783 Veli-BRCA Recruiting
Phase II Isakoff et al. (106)	Met or advanced *BRCA*^{mut} BC	Veliparib Three arms, plus temozolomide, or carboplatin, paclitaxel	Placebo and carboplatin, paclitaxel	NCT01506609 Recruiting
Phase II Coleman et al. (107)	Advanced or recur *BRCA*^{mut} EOC	Veliparib	None	NCT01540565 Ongoing, not recruiting
Phase I	*BRCA*^{mut} solid tumors (e.g., BC and OC)	Veliparib + oxaliplatin and capecitabine	None	NCT01233505 Recruiting
Phase I	Met or unresect *BRCA*^{mut} BC and OC	Veliparib + temozolomide	None	NCT00526617 Completed

met, metastatic; unresect, unresectable; BC, breast cancer, PSen, platinum-sensitive; HGS, high-grade serous; OC, ovarian cancer; CR, complete response; PR, partial response; BRCA^{wt}, BRCA-wild type; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; NAC, neoadjuvant chemotherapy; PRes, platinum-resistant; EOC, epithelial ovarian cancer; recur, recurrent.

paclitaxel in the first or second-line setting for metastatic TNBC patients ($N = 19$) (76) (**Table 3**). Notably, patients were treated with olaparib 200 mg daily with paclitaxel 90 mg/m^2 weekly for 3 of 4 weeks and 15 of the patients had had previous taxane-based therapy. Thirty-seven percent of patients had a PR, although, there were significant dose modifications due to the greater than expected rate of neutropenia, even despite use of growth factor support. While taxanes are proven agents in TNBC (77–79), this class is not typically thought to be a potentiating agent for PARP inhibitors. Most studies have used a platinum agent for potentiation, exploiting the DNA damage/dysfunctional DNA repair pathways concept. Perhaps utilizing two agents that are active in different parts of the cell cycle would potentially target more tumor cells, overall, including those in different phases of growth. Additionally, the utility of PARP inhibitor/taxane-based combination may have potentially overcome taxane resistance. There are ongoing studies with platinum and taxane combinations with a PARP inhibitor. Early looks at efficacy are promising (80).

Similarly in ovarian cancer, there have been a number of studies evaluating PARP inhibitors with chemotherapy, including in the maintenance setting. Ledermann et al. studied olaparib in the maintenance setting after second CR in platinum-sensitive recurrent serous ovarian cancer patients. This was a Phase II, randomized, double-blinded, placebo-controlled trial ($N = 265$)

Table 6 | Ongoing or future PARP inhibitor trials in sporadic breast and ovarian cancers.

Trial	Study population	PARP inhibitor	Comparison therapy	ClinicalTrials.gov status
Phase III	PSens *BRCA*^{mut} or HGS OC w/prior CR and second CR/PR	Niraparib (maintenance)	Placebo	NCT01847274 Recruiting
Phase I	Recur TNBC/HGS OC	Olaparib + BKM120 (PI3 kinase inhibitor)	None	NCT01623349 Recruiting
Phase I	Met or unresect TNBC/serous EOC	Olaparib + carboplatin	None	NCT01445418 Recruiting
Phase I/Ib	Relapsed stage III or IV OC	Olaparib + carboplatin and paclitaxel	None	NCT01650376 Recruiting
Phase II	Relapsed recur PSens high-grade EOC	Rucaparib	None	NCT01891344 (ARIEL2) Recruiting
Phase II Miller et al. (105)	*BRCA*^{mut} BC or *BRCA*^{wt} TNBC w/residual disease in adjuvant setting (after NAC/surgery)	Rucaparib + cisplatin	Cisplatin	NCT01074970 Ongoing, not recruiting
Phase I Pothuri et al. (108)	Recur or residual EOC/met TNBC	Veliparib	Pegylated liposomal doxorubicin	NCT01145430 Recruiting
Phase I	Recur met or locally advanced unresect solid tumors (e.g., BC/OCs) with organ dysfunction	Veliparib	Carboplatin and paclitaxel	NCT01366144 Recruiting
Phase I	Recur OC Two arms + doxorubicin, carboplatin, and bevacizumab	Veliparib	None	NCT01459380 Recruiting
Phase I	Node-positive BC with incomplete response to NAC	Veliparib	Radiation therapy	NCT01618357 Recruiting
Phase I	Recur stage IV EOC	Veliparib + intraperitoneal floxuridine (FUDR)	None	NCT01749397 Recruiting
Phase I	Newly diagnosed stage II–IV optimally or suboptimally debulked OC	Veliparib + paclitaxel, carboplatin, bevacizumab Two parallel arms	None	NCT00989651 Recruiting
Phase II Avery et al. (109)	Stage IIA, IIIA–C TNBC	Veliparib + paclitaxel + carboplatin, followed by doxorubicin, cyclophosphamide (neoadjuvant)	Paclitaxel, carboplatin, followed by doxorubicin, cyclophosphamide	NCT01818063 Recruiting
Phase II	Recur HGS OC	Veliparib + temozolomide	Pegylated liposomal doxorubicin	NCT01113957 Completed
Phase I/II	Recurrent, relapsed PRes or part PSens OC	Veliparib + topotecan	None	NCT01690598 Recruiting
Phase II	Recur advanced non-PSens OC	Veliparib + topotecan	None	NCT01012817 Recruiting

PSen, platinum-sensitive; BRCA^{mut}, BRCA 1/2-mutated; HGS, high-grade serous; OC, ovarian cancer; CR, complete response; PR, partial response; recur, recurrent; TNBC, triple negative breast cancer; met, metastatic; unresect, unresectable; EOC, epithelial ovarian cancer; BC, breast cancer; BRCA^{wt}, BRCA-wild type; NAC, neoadjuvant chemotherapy; PRes, platinum-resistant.

(81) (**Table 4**). Median PFS was statistically significant between the groups, 8.4 versus 4.8 months, in the olaparib and placebo arms, respectively ($p < 0.001$). OS was not significantly different (29.7 versus 29.9 months in the olaparib and placebo groups, respectively). Further studies are needed to identify a population of patients that may experience greater clinical benefit, such as those with *BRCA 1/2*-mutations or those with a BRCAness phenotype.

Combination therapies with PARP inhibitors have also been investigated in sporadic ovarian and breast cancers, specifically with other novel targeted agents. Cediranib, an anti-angiogenesis agent, was studied with olaparib in recurrent epithelial ovarian or TNBCs ($N = 28$, 20 ovarian and 8 breast) (82) (**Tables 1–4**). Patients were enrolled to four dose levels and the recommended Phase II dose was cediranib 30 mg daily and olaparib 200 mg twice daily was based on one occurrence of grade 4 neutropenia ($\geq$4 days) and one of grade 4 thrombocytopenia with dosages of cediranib 30 mg daily and olaparib 400 mg twice daily. Seventy-five percent of patients experienced grade 3 or higher toxicities with grade 3 hypertension and fatigue, occurring in 25 and 18% of subjects, respectively. Despite the frequent hematologic and non-hematologic toxicities, the ORR was 44% in the evaluable ovarian cancer population ($N = 18$). Sixty-one percent of ovarian patients had clinical benefit (including those with SD). None of the breast cancer patients experienced clinical response, but two patients had SD for >24 weeks. A summary of Phase I–III studies utilizing PARP inhibitors in sporadic breast and ovarian cancers can be found in **Tables 3** and **4**.

PLATINUM AND PARP INHIBITOR RESISTANCE

BRCA 1/2-deficient cancers are known to be hypersensitive to platinum agents which are thought account for, in part, better overall prognosis for those patients with *BRCA 1/2*-germline mutation-related breast and ovarian cancer. Not all patients respond to platinum, however, and indeed, it is likely that the majority of tumors will eventually become platinum-resistant. Additionally, not all patients with *BRCA 1/2*-germline mutations or those with an expected BRCAness phenotype respond to PARP inhibition. Several mechanisms of resistance to both agents have been hypothesized and are likely to be multifactorial in etiology. Current evidence suggests that secondary mutations occur in the *BRCA1* or *BRCA2* gene restoring the wild type *BRCA 1/2* open reading frame which may provide return of DNA repair through a functional HR pathway. These reversion mutations are thought to lead to platinum resistance, as well as PARP inhibitor resistance (83–87). It is imperative that these secondary mutations are identified to help modulate therapeutic management of these populations. Of interest, PARP inhibitor resistance may, in fact, not affect subsequent therapy response, including subsequent platinum regimens (88).

CONCLUSION

Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors have shown promising activity as both monotherapy and in combination with cytotoxic chemotherapy in BRCA 1/2-mutated cancers. More recently, this concept has been implicated in sporadic high-grade serous ovarian cancers and TNBCs. Like platinum agents, PARP inhibitors have been efficacious in this population. Published data from the TCGA network further support this therapeutic strategy by showcasing the genomic similarities between high-grade serous ovarian cancers and TNBCs. It may be worthwhile in the future to study new drug therapies in tandem in these two populations. New strategies are needed to combat tumor resistance mechanisms, such as secondary mutations that revert *BRCA* genes to wild type, to both platinum agents and PARP inhibitors. Future directions for PARP inhibition include when best to use these agents, in what combinations, and precisely, how to define the optimal populations that will get the most benefit.

REFERENCES

1. D'Andrea AD, Grompe M. The Fanconi anaemia/BRCA pathway. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2003) **3**:23–34. doi:10.1038/nrc970
2. El-Khamisy SF, Masutani M, Suzuki H, Caldecott KW. A requirement for PARP-1 for the assembly or stability of XRCC1 nuclear foci at sites of oxidative DNA damage. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2003) **31**(19):5526–33. doi:10.1093/nar/gkg761
3. Satoh MS, Lindahl T. Role of poly(ADP-ribose) formation in DNA repair. *Nature* (1992) **356**:356–8. doi:10.1038/356356a0
4. Masson M, Niedergang C, Schreiber V, Muller S, Menissier-de Murcia J, de Murcia G. XRCC1 is specifically associated with poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase and negatively regulates its activity following DNA damage. *Mol Cell Biol* (1998) **18**(6):3563–71.
5. Strom CE, Johansson F, Uhlen M, Szigyarto CA, Erixon K, Helleday T. Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) is not involved in base excision repair but PARP inhibition traps a single-strand intermediate. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2011) **39**(8):3166–75. doi:10.1093/nar/gkq1241
6. Ashworth A. A synthetic lethal therapeutic approach: poly (ADP) ribose polymerase inhibitors for the treatment of cancers deficient in DNA double-strand break repair. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**:3785–90. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.16.0812
7. Hoeijmakers JH. Genome maintenance mechanisms for preventing cancer. *Nature* (2001) **411**:366–74. doi:10.1038/35077232
8. Dobzhansky T. Genetics of natural populations; recombination and variability in populations of *Drosophila pseudoobscura*. *Genetics* (1946) **31**:269–90.
9. De Lorenzo SB, Patel AG, Hurley RM, Kaufmann SH. The elephant and the blind men: making sense of PARP inhibitors in homologous recombination deficient tumor cells. *Front Oncol* (2013) **3**:228. doi:10.3389/fonc.2013.00228
10. American Cancer Society. *Cancer Facts & Figures 2013*. Atlanta: American Cancer Society (2013).
11. Alsop K, Fereday S, Meldrum C, deFazio A, Emmanuel C, George J, et al. BRCA mutation frequency and patterns of treatment response in BRCA mutation-positive women with ovarian cancer: a report from the Australian Ovarian Cancer Study Group. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(21):2654–63. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.39.8545
12. Cass I, Baldwin RL, Varkey T, Moslehi R, Narod SA, Karlan BY. Improved survival in women with BRCA-associated ovarian carcinoma. *Cancer* (2003) **97**(9):2187–95. doi:10.1002/cncr.11310
13. Ben David Y, Chetrit A, Hirsh-Yechezkel G, Friedman E, Beck BD, Beller U, et al. Effect of BRCA mutations on the length of survival in epithelial ovarian tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2002) **20**(2):463–6. doi:10.1200/JCO.20.2.463
14. Boyd J, Sonoda Y, Federici MG, Bogomolniy F, Rhei E, Maresco DL, et al. Clinicopathologic features of BRCA-linked and sporadic ovarian cancer. *JAMA* (2000) **283**(17):2260–5. doi:10.1001/jama.283.17.2260
15. Chetrit A, Hirsh-Yechezkel G, Ben-David Y, Lubin F, Friedman E, Sadetzki S. Effect of BRCA1/2 mutations on long-term survival of patients with invasive ovarian cancer: the national Israeli study of ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(1):20–5. doi:10.1200/JCO.2007.11.6905
16. Rubin SC, Benjamin I, Behbakht K, Takahashi H, Morgan MA, LiVolsi VA, et al. Clinical and pathological features of ovarian cancer in women with germ-line mutations of BRCA1. *N Engl J Med* (1996) **335**(19):1413–6. doi:10.1056/NEJM199611073351901
17. Brekelmans CT, Seynaeve C, Menke-Pluymers M, Brüggenwirth HT, Tilanus-Linthorst MM, Bartels CC, et al. Survival and prognostic factors in BRCA1-associated breast cancer. *Ann Oncol* (2006) **17**(3):391–400. doi:10.1093/annonc/mdj095
18. Arnes JB, Brunet JS, Stefansson I, Bégin LR, Wong N, Chappuis PO, et al. Placental cadherin and the basal epithelial phenotype of BRCA1-related breast cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (2005) **11**(11):4003–11. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-04-2064
19. Foulkes WD, Brunet JS, Stefansson IM, Straume O, Chappuis PO, Bégin LR, et al. The prognostic implication of the basal-like (cyclin E high/p27 low/p53+/glomeruloid-microvascular-proliferation+) phenotype of BRCA1-related breast cancer. *Cancer Res* (2004) **64**(3):830–5. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-03-2970

20. Foulkes WD, Stefansson IM, Chappuis PO, Bégin LR, Goffin JR, Wong N, et al. Germline BRCA1 mutations and a basal epithelial phenotype in breast cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2003) **95**(19):1482–5. doi:10.1093/jnci/djg050
21. Laakso M, Loman N, Borg A, Isola J. Cytokeratin 5/14-positive breast cancer: true basal phenotype confined to BRCA1 tumors. *Mod Pathol* (2005) **18**(10):1321–8. doi:10.1038/modpathol.3800456
22. Lakhani SR, Van De Vijver MJ, Jacquemier J, Anderson TJ, Osin PP, McGuffog L, et al. The pathology of familial breast cancer: predictive value of immunohistochemical markers estrogen receptor, progesterone receptor, HER-2, and p53 in patients with mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2. *J Clin Oncol* (2002) **20**(9):2310–8. doi:10.1200/JCO.2002.09.023
23. Palacios J, Honrado E, Osorio A, Cazorla A, Sarrió D, Barroso A, et al. Immunohistochemical characteristics defined by tissue microarray of hereditary breast cancer not attributable to BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations: differences from breast carcinomas arising in BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutation carriers. *Clin Cancer Res* (2003) **9**(10 Pt 1):3606–14.
24. Rakha EA, Reis-Filho JS, Ellis IO. Basal-like breast cancer: a critical review. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(15):2568–81. doi:10.1200/JCO.2007.13.1748
25. Sorlie T, Tibshirani R, Parker J, Hastie T, Marron JS, Nobel A, et al. Repeated observation of breast tumor subtypes in independent gene expression data sets. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2003) **100**(14):8418–23. doi:10.1073/pnas.0932692100
26. Turner N, Tutt A, Ashworth A. Hallmarks of "BRCAness" in sporadic cancers. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2004) **4**(10):814–9. doi:10.1038/nrc1457
27. Silver DP, Richardson AL, Eklund AC, Wang ZC, Szallasi Z, Li Q, et al. Efficacy of neoadjuvant cisplatin in triple-negative breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(7):1145–53. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.22.4725
28. Byrski T, Gronwald J, Huzarski T, Grzybowska E, Budryk M, Stawicka M, et al. Pathologic complete response rates in young women with BRCA1-positive breast cancers after neoadjuvant chemotherapy. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(3):375–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.20.7019
29. Park Y, Moriyama A, Kitahara T, Yoshida Y, Urita T, Kato R. Triple-negative breast cancer and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors. *Anticancer Agents Med Chem* (2012) **12**(6):672–7. doi:10.2174/187152012800617759
30. Lehmann BD, Bauer JA, Chen X, Sanders ME, Chakravarthy AB, Shyr Y, et al. Identification of human triple-negative breast cancer subtypes and preclinical models for selection of targeted therapies. *J Clin Invest* (2011) **121**(7):2750–67. doi:10.1172/JCI45014
31. Masuda H, Baggerly KA, Wang Y, Zhang Y, Gonzalez-Angulo AM, Meric-Bernstam F, et al. Differential pathologic complete response rates after neoadjuvant chemotherapy among molecular subtypes of triple-negative breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 1005.
32. Telli ML, Jensen KC, Kurian AW, Vinayak S, Lipson JA, Schackmann EA, et al. PrECOG 0105: final efficacy results from a phase II study of gemcitabine (G) and carboplatin (C) plus iniparib (BSI-201) as neoadjuvant therapy for triple-negative (TN) and BRCA 1/2 mutation-associated breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 1003.
33. Abkevich V, Timms KM, Hennessy BT, Potter J, Carey MS, Meyer LA, et al. Patterns of genomic loss of heterozygosity predict homologous recombination repair defects in epithelial ovarian cancer. *Br J Cancer* (2012) **107**(10):1776–82. doi:10.1038/bjc.2012.451
34. Turner NC, Reis-Filho JS. Basal-like breast cancer and the BRCA1 phenotype. *Oncogene* (2006) **25**(43):5846–53. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1209876
35. Turner NC, Reis-Filho JS, Russell AM, Springall RJ, Ryder K, Steele D, et al. BRCA1 dysfunction in sporadic basal-like breast cancer. *Oncogene* (2007) **26**(14):2126–32. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1210014
36. Yang Q, Sakurai T, Mori I, Yoshimura G, Nakamura M, Nakamura Y, et al. Prognostic significance of BRCA1 expression in Japanese sporadic breast carcinomas. *Cancer* (2001) **92**(1):54–60. doi:10.1002/1097-0142(20010701)92:1<54::AID-CNCR1291>3.0.CO;2-8
37. Lips EH, Mulder L, Oonk A, van der Kolk LE, Hogervorst FB, Imholz AL, et al. Triple-negative breast cancer: BRCAness and concordance of clinical features with BRCA1-mutation carriers. *Br J Cancer* (2013) **108**(10):2172–7. doi:10.1038/bjc.2013.144
38. Weberpals JI, Clark-Knowles KV, Vanderhyden BC. Sporadic epithelial ovarian cancer: clinical relevance of BRCA1 inhibition in the DNA damage and repair pathway. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(19):3259–67. doi:10.1200/JCO.2007.11.3902
39. George J, Alsop K, Etemadmoghadam D, Hondow H, Mikeska T, Dobrovic A, et al. Nonequivalent gene expression and copy number alterations in high-grade serous ovarian cancers with BRCA1 and BRCA2 mutations. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(13):3474–84. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-13-0066
40. Hilton JL, Geisler JP, Rathe JA, Hattermann-Zogg MA, DeYoung B, Buller RE. Inactivation of BRCA1 and BRCA2 in ovarian cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2002) **94**(18):1396–406. doi:10.1093/jnci/94.18.1396
41. Baldwin RL, Nemeth E, Tran H, Shvartsman H, Cass I, Narod S, et al. BRCA1 promoter region hypermethylation in ovarian carcinoma: a population-based study. *Cancer Res* (2000) **60**(19):5329–33.
42. Catteau A, Harris WH, Xu CF, Solomon E. Methylation of the BRCA1 promoter region in sporadic breast and ovarian cancer: correlation with disease characteristics. *Oncogene* (1999) **18**(11):1957–65. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1202509
43. Chan KY, Ozcelik H, Cheung AN, Ngan HY, Khoo US. Epigenetic factors controlling the BRCA1 and BRCA2 genes in sporadic ovarian cancer. *Cancer Res* (2002) **62**(14):4151–6.
44. Esteller M, Silva JM, Dominguez G, Bonilla F, Matias-Guiu X, Lerma E, et al. Promoter hypermethylation and BRCA1 inactivation in sporadic breast and ovarian tumors. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2000) **92**(7):564–9. doi:10.1093/jnci/92.7.564
45. Geisler JP, Hatterman-Zogg MA, Rathe JA, Buller RE. Frequency of BRCA1 dysfunction in ovarian cancer. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2002) **94**(1):61–7. doi:10.1093/jnci/94.1.61
46. Rice JC, Ozcelik H, Maxeiner P, Andrulis I, Futscher BW. Methylation of the BRCA1 promoter is associated with decreased BRCA1 mRNA levels in clinical breast cancer specimens. *Carcinogenesis* (2000) **21**(9):1761–5. doi:10.1093/carcin/21.9.1761
47. Berchuck A, Heron KA, Carney ME, Lancaster JM, Fraser EG, Vinson VL, et al. Frequency of germline and somatic BRCA1 mutations in ovarian cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (1998) **4**(10):2433–7.
48. Merajver SD, Frank TS, Xu J, Pham TM, Calzone KA, Bennett-Baker P, et al. Germline BRCA1 mutations and loss of the wild-type allele in tumors from families with early onset breast and ovarian cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (1995) **1**(5):539–44.
49. Smith SA, Easton DF, Evans DG, Ponder BA. Allele losses in the region 17q12-21 in familial breast and ovarian cancer involve the wild-type chromosome. *Nat Genet* (1992) **2**(2):128–31. doi:10.1038/ng1092-128
50. Tong D, Kucera E, Schuster E, Schmutzler RK, Swoboda H, Reinthaller A, et al. Loss of heterozygosity (LOH) at p53 is correlated with LOH at BRCA1 and BRCA2 in various human malignant tumors. *Int J Cancer* (2000) **88**(2):319–22. doi:10.1002/1097-0215(20001015)88:2<319::AID-IJC27>3.0.CO;2-X
51. Werness BA, Parvatiyar P, Ramus SJ, Whittemore AS, Garlinghouse-Jones K, Oakley-Girvan I, et al. Ovarian carcinoma in situ with germline BRCA1 mutation and loss of heterozygosity at BRCA1 and TP53. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2000) **92**(13):1088–91. doi:10.1093/jnci/92.13.1088
52. Collins N, Wooster R, Stratton MR. Absence of methylation of CpG dinucleotides within the promoter of the breast cancer susceptibility gene BRCA2 in normal tissues and in breast and ovarian cancers. *Br J Cancer* (1997) **76**(9):1150–6. doi:10.1038/bjc.1997.526
53. Hennessy BT, Timms KM, Carey MS, Gutin A, Meyer LA, Flake DD II, et al. Somatic mutations in BRCA1 and BRCA2 could expand the number of patients that benefit from poly (ADP ribose) polymerase inhibitors in ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(22):3570–6. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.27.2997
54. Gonzalez-Angulo AM, Timms KM, Liu S, Chen H, Litton JK, Potter J, et al. Incidence and outcome of BRCA mutations in unselected patients with triple receptor-negative breast cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (2011) **17**(5):1082–9. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-10-2560
55. Cancer Genome Atlas Network. Comprehensive molecular portraits of human breast tumours. *Nature* (2012) **490**(7418):61–70. doi:10.1038/nature11412
56. Cancer Genome Atlas Research Network. Integrated genomic analyses of ovarian carcinoma. *Nature* (2011) **474**(7353):609–15. doi:10.1038/nature10166
57. Crook T, Brooks LA, Crossland S, Osin P, Barker KT, Waller J, et al. p53 Mutation with frequent novel condons but not a mutator phenotype in BRCA1- and BRCA2-associated breast tumours. *Oncogene* (1998) **17**(13):1681–9. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1202106
58. Greenblatt MS, Chappuis PO, Bond JP, Hamel N, Foulkes WD. TP53 mutations in breast cancer associated with BRCA1 or BRCA2 germ-line mutations: distinctive spectrum and structural distribution. *Cancer Res* (2001) **61**(10):4092–7.

59. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
60. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
61. McCabe N, Turner NC, Lord CJ, Kluzek K, Bialkowska A, Swift S, et al. Deficiency in the repair of DNA damage by homologous recombination and sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition. *Cancer Res* (2006) **66**(16):8109–15. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-06-0140
62. Fong PC, Boss DS, Yap TA, Tutt A, Wu P, Mergui-Roelvink M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumors from BRCA mutation carriers. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**(2):123–34. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0900212
63. Audeh MW, Carmichael J, Penson RT, Friedlander M, Powell B, Bell-McGuinn KM, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):245–51. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60893-8
64. Tutt A, Robson M, Garber JE, Domchek SM, Audeh MW, Weitzel JN, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and advanced breast cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):235–44. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60892-6
65. Gelmon KA, Tischkowitz M, Mackay H, Swenerton K, Robidoux A, Tonkin K, et al. Olaparib in patients with recurrent high-grade serous or poorly differentiated ovarian carcinoma or triple-negative breast cancer: a phase 2, multicentre, open-label, non-randomised study. *Lancet Oncol* (2011) **12**(9):852–61. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(11)70214-5
66. Kaye SB, Lubinski J, Matulonis U, Ang JE, Gourley C, Karlan BY, et al. Phase II, open-label, randomized, multicenter study comparing the efficacy and safety of olaparib, a poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, and pegylated liposomal doxorubicin in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**:372–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.36.9215
67. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(21):5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
68. Sandhu SK, Schelman WR, Wilding G, Moreno V, Baird RD, Miranda S, et al. The poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor niraparib (MK4827) in BRCA mutation carriers and patients with sporadic cancer: a phase 1 dose-escalation trial. *Lancet Oncol* (2013) **14**(9):882–92. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(13)70240-7
69. Kristeleit RS, Shapiro G. A phase I dose-escalation and PK study of continuous oral rucaparib in patients with advanced solid tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2585.
70. Shen Y, Rehman FL, Feng Y, Boshuizen J, Bajrami I, Elliott R, et al. BMN 673, a novel and highly potent PARP1/2 inhibitor for the treatment of human cancers with DNA repair deficiency. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(18):5003–15. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-13-1391
71. De Bono JS, Mina LA, Gonzalez M, Curtin NJ, Wang E, Henshaw JW, et al. First in-human trial of novel oral PARP inhibitor BMN 673 in patients with solid tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2580.
72. Lee J, Annunziata CM, Hays JL, Noonan AM, Minasian LM, Zujewski J, et al. Phase I/Ib study of the PARP inhibitor olaparib (O) with carboplatin (C) in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers with breast or ovarian cancer (Br/OvCa) (NCT00647062). *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2514.
73. O'Shaughnessy J, Osborne C, Pippen JE, Yoffe M, Patt D, Rocha C, et al. Iniparib plus chemotherapy in metastatic triple-negative breast cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2011) **364**(3):205–14. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa1011418
74. O'Shaughnessy J, Schwartzberg LS, Danso MA, Rugo HS, Miller K, Yardley DA, et al. A randomized phase III study of iniparib (BSI-201) in combination with gemcitabine/carboplatin (G/C) in metastatic triple-negative breast cancer (TNBC). *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(15s):abstr 1007.
75. Ji J, Lee MP, Kadota M, Zhang Y, Parchment RE, Tomaszewski JE, et al. Pharmacodynamic and pathway analysis of three presumed inhibitors of poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase: ABT-888, AZD2281, and BSI201. In: *Proceedings of the AACR 102nd Annual Meeting*. Vol. 52. Orlando, FL (2011). 1080 p.
76. Dent RA, Lindeman GJ, Clemons M, Wildiers H, Chan A, McCarthy NJ, et al. Phase I trial of the oral PARP inhibitor olaparib in combination with paclitaxel for first- or second-line treatment of patients with metastatic triple-negative breast cancer. *Breast Cancer Res* (2013) **15**(5):R88. doi:10.1186/bcr3484
77. Hayes DF, Thor AD, Dressler LG, Weaver D, Edgerton S, Cowan D, et al. HER2 and response to paclitaxel in node-positive breast cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2007) **357**:1496–506. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa071167
78. Martín M, Rodríguez-Lescure A, Ruiz A, Alba E, Calvo L, Ruiz-Borrego M, et al. Molecular predictors of efficacy of adjuvant weekly paclitaxel in early breast cancer. *Breast Cancer Res Treat* (2010) **123**:149–57. doi:10.1007/s10549-009-0663-z
79. Sparano JA, Wang M, Martino S, Jones V, Perez EA, Saphner T, et al. Weekly paclitaxel in the adjuvant treatment of breast cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2008) **358**:1663–71. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0707056
80. Puhalla SL, Appleman LJ, Beumer JH, Tawbi H, Stoller RG, Owonikoko TK, et al. Two phase I trials exploring different dosing schedules of carboplatin (C), paclitaxel (P), and the poly-adp-ribose polymerase (PARP) inhibitor, veliparib (ABT-888) (V) with activity in triple negative breast cancer (TNBC). *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(24 Suppl):abstr PD09-6. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.SABCS12-PD09-06
81. Ledermann J, Harter P, Gourley C, Friedlander M, Vergote I, Rustin G, et al. Olaparib maintenance therapy in platinum-sensitive relapsed ovarian cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2012) **366**:1382–92. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa1105535
82. Liu JF, Tolaney SM, Birrer M, Fleming GF, Buss MK, Dahlberg SE, et al. A phase 1 trial of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib (AZD2281) in combination with the anti-angiogenic cediranib (AZD2171) in recurrent epithelial ovarian or triple-negative breast cancer. *Eur J Cancer* (2013) **49**(14):2972–8. doi:10.1016/j.ejca.2013.05.020
83. Konstantinopoulos PA, Spentzos D, Karlan BY, Taniguchi T, Fountzilas E, Francoeur N, et al. Gene expression profile of BRCAness that correlates with responsiveness to chemotherapy and with outcome in patients with epithelial ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(22):3555–61. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.27.5719
84. Dhillon KK, Swisher EM, Taniguchi T. Secondary mutations of BRCA1/2 and drug resistance. *Cancer Sci* (2011) **102**(4):663–9. doi:10.1111/j.1349-7006.2010.01840.x
85. Swisher EM, Sakai W, Karlan BY, Wurz K, Urban N, Taniguchi T. Secondary BRCA1 mutations in BRCA1-mutated ovarian carcinomas with platinum resistance. *Cancer Res* (2008) **68**(8):2581–6. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-08-0088
86. Barber LJ, Sandhu S, Chen L, Campbell J, Kozarewa I, Fenwick K, et al. Secondary mutations in BRCA2 associated with clinical resistance to a PARP inhibitor. *J Pathol* (2013) **229**(3):422–9. doi:10.1002/path.4140
87. Norquist B, Wurz KA, Pennil CC, Garcia R, Gross J, Sakai W, et al. Secondary somatic mutations restoring BRCA1/2 predict chemotherapy resistance in hereditary ovarian carcinomas. *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(22):3008–15. doi:10.1200/JCO.2010.34.2980
88. Ang JE, Gourley C, Powell CB, High H, Shapira-Frommer R, Castonguay V, et al. Efficacy of chemotherapy in BRCA 1/2 mutation carrier ovarian cancer in the setting of parp inhibitor resistance: a multi-institutional study. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(19):5485–93. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-13-1262
89. Kaufman B, Shapira-Frommer R, Schmutzler RK. Olaparib monotherapy in patients with advanced cancer and a germ-line BRCA1/2 mutation: an open-label phase II study. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 11024.
90. van der Noll R, Ang JE, Jager A, Marchetti S, Mergui-Roelvink M, DeBono JS, et al. Phase I study of olaparib in combination with carboplatin and/or paclitaxel in patients with advanced solid tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2579.
91. Huggins-Puhalla SL, Beumer JH, Appleman LJ, Tawbi HA, Stoller, RG, Lin Y, et al. A phase I study of chronically dosed, single-agent veliparib (ABT-888) in patients (pts) with either BRCA 1/2-mutated cancer (BRCA+), platinum-refractory ovarian cancer, or basal-like breast cancer (BRCA-wt). *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):abstr 3054.
92. Ramaswamy B, Zhang J, Hall N, Schregel K, Lustberg MB, Weslowski R, et al. NCI 8609: interim fluoro-3'-deoxythymidine (FLT) PET imaging findings from the phase I trial of PARP inhibitor veliparib (V) and carboplatin (C) in advanced breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 1023.
93. Clark CC, Weitzel JN, O'Connor TR. Efficacy of the combination of ABT-888 (veliparib) and carboplatin in patients with BRCA-associated breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 1024.
94. Rodler ET, Specht JM, Gadi VK, Kurland BF, Griffin MJ, Hammon JJ, et al. Phase I study of PARP inhibitor ABT-888 (veliparib) in combination with cisplatin and vinorelbine for patients with advanced triple negative breast

cancer and/or BRCA-mutation associated breast cancer. *Cancer Res* (2011) **71**(24 Suppl):abstr P1-17-04. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.SABCS11-P1-17-04
95. Tan A, Toppmeyer D, Tsan Lai Wong S, Lin H, Gounder M, Moss RA, et al. Assessment of γH2AX levels in circulating tumor cells in patients treated with veliparib in combination with doxorubicin and cyclophosphamide in metastatic breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2582.
96. Isakoff SJ, Overmoyer B, Tung NM, Gelman RS, Giranda VL, Bernhard KM, et al. A phase II trial of the PARP inhibitor veliparib (ABT888) and temozolomide for metastatic breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(Suppl):abstr 1019.
97. Kummar S, Oza AM, Fleming GF, Sullivan D, Gandara DR, Erlichman C, et al. Randomized trial of oral cyclophosphamide (C) with or without veliparib (V), an oral poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor, in patients with recurrent BRCA-positive ovarian, or primary peritoneal or high-grade serous ovarian carcinoma. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):abstr 5020.
98. Bell-McGuinn K, Gray HJ, Fleming GF, Cristea MC, Medina DM, Xiong H, et al. Phase I study of ABT-888 in combination with carboplatin and gemcitabine in subjects with advanced solid tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2584.
99. Lee J, Annunziata CM, Minasian LM, Zujewski J, Prindiville SA, Kotz HL, et al. Phase I study of the PARP inhibitor olaparib (O) in combination with carboplatin (C) in BRCA1/2 mutation carriers with breast (Br) or ovarian (Ov) cancer (Ca). *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(Suppl):abstr 2520.
100. Balmana J, Tung NM, Isakoff SJ. Phase I, open-label study of olaparib plus cisplatin in patients with advanced solid tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):abstr 1009.
101. Kummar S, Ji J, Morgan R, Lenz HJ, Puhalla SL, Belani CP, et al. A phase I study of veliparib in combination with metronomic cyclophosphamide in adults with refractory solid tumors and lymphomas. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**(6):1726–34. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-2821
102. Appleman LJ, Beumer JH, Jiang Y, Puhalla S, Lin Y, Owonikoko TK, et al. A phase I study of veliparib (ABT-888) in combination with carboplatin and paclitaxel in advanced solid malignancies. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):abstr 3049.
103. Oza AM, Cibula D, Oaknin A, Poole CJ, Mathijssen RHJ, Sonke GS, et al. Olaparib plus paclitaxel plus carboplatin (P/C) followed by olaparib maintenance treatment in patients (pts) with platinum-sensitive recurrent serous ovarian cancer (PSR SOC): a randomized, open-label phase II study. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl):abstr 5001.
104. Molife LR, Roxburgh R, Wilson RH, Gupta A, Middleton MR, Evans TRJ, et al. A phase I study of oral rucaparib in combination with carboplatin. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2586.
105. Miller KD, Perkins SM, Badve SS, Sledge GW, Schneider BP. PARP inhibition after preoperative chemotherapy in patients with triple-negative breast cancer (TNBC) or known BRCA 1/2 mutations: Hoosier Oncology Group BRE09-146. *Cancer Res* (2011) **71**(24 Suppl):abstr OT3-01-5. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.SABCS11-OT3-01-05
106. Isakoff SJ, Puhalla S, Shepherd SP. A randomized, phase 2 study of the poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor veliparib (ABT-888) in combination with temozolomide (TMZ) or in combination with carboplatin (C) and paclitaxel (P) versus placebo plus C/P in subjects with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation and metastatic breast cancer. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(24 Suppl):abstr OT2-3-07. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.SABCS12-OT2-3-07
107. Coleman R, Sill M, Aghajanian C. A phase II evaluation of the potent, highly selective PARP inhibitor veliparib in the treatment of persistent or recurrent epithelial ovarian, fallopian tube, or primary peritoneal cancer in patients who carry a germline BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutation – a Gynecologic Oncology Group study. *Gynecol Oncol* (2013) **130**(1):e168. doi:10.1016/j.ygyno.2013.04.465
108. Pothuri B, Muggia F, Sparano JA, Blank SV, Curtin JP, Chuang E, et al. Dose-dependent pharmacokinetic (PK) interaction of pegylated liposomal doxorubicin (PLD) with escalating doses of veliparib in a phase I study. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr 2591.
109. Avery T, Berger AC, Kovatich AJ, Rui H, Hyslop T, Mitchell EP, et al. An adaptive randomized phase II trial to determine pathologic complete response with the addition of carboplatin with and without ABT-888 to standard chemotherapy in the neoadjuvant treatment of triple-negative breast cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr TS1135.

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 14 October 2013; accepted: 24 January 2014; published online: 27 February 2014.

*Citation: Burgess M and Puhalla S (2014) BRCA 1/2-mutation related and sporadic breast and ovarian cancers: more alike than different. Front. Oncol. **4**:19. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2014.00019*

This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in ONCOLOGY

REVIEW ARTICLE
published: 28 February 2014
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2014.00042

Beyond breast and ovarian cancers: PARP inhibitors for BRCA mutation-associated and BRCA-like solid tumors

Ciara C. O'Sullivan[1], Dominic H. Moon[1,2], Elise C. Kohn[1] and Jung-Min Lee[1]*

[1] *Medical Oncology Branch, Center for Cancer Research, National Cancer Institute, Bethesda, MD, USA*
[2] *Medical Research Scholars Program, National Institutes of Health, Bethesda, MD, USA*

Edited by:
Kristin Zorn, Magee-Womens Hospital of UPMC, USA

Reviewed by:
Silvia Soddu, Regina Elena Cancer Institute, Italy
Lin Liu, Nankai University, China

***Correspondence:**
Jung-Min Lee, Medical Oncology Branch, Center for Cancer Research, National Cancer Institute, 10 Center Dr. MSC 1906, Building 10, Room 12N/226, Bethesda, MD 20892, USA
e-mail: leej6@mail.nih.gov

Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors (PARPi) have shown clinical activity in patients with germline BRCA1/2 mutation (gBRCAm)-associated breast and ovarian cancers. Accumulating evidence suggests that PARPi may have a wider application in the treatment of cancers defective in DNA damage repair pathways, such as prostate, lung, endometrial, and pancreatic cancers. Several PARPi are currently in phase I/II clinical investigation, as single-agents and/or combination therapy in these solid tumors. Understanding more about the molecular abnormalities involved in BRCA-like phenotype in solid tumors beyond breast and ovarian cancers, exploring novel therapeutic trial strategies and drug combinations, and defining potential predictive biomarkers are critical to expanding the scope of PARPi therapy. This will improve clinical outcome in advanced solid tumors. Here, we briefly review the preclinical data and clinical development of PARPi, and discuss its future development in solid tumors beyond gBRCAm-associated breast and ovarian cancers.

Keywords: poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors, solid tumors, BRCA mutation, BRCA-like, DNA damage repair pathway

INTRODUCTION

Increasing understanding of the cellular aberrations inherent to cancer cells has allowed the development of therapies targeting biological pathways. This approach has been an important step toward individualization of therapy for germline BRCA1/2 mutation (gBRCAm)-associated breast and ovarian cancers (1, 2). The clinical development of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors (PARPi), with their selective mechanisms of action involving the DNA damage repair pathways, is an example of this strategy. Early clinical trials have shown significant single-agent activity of PARPi in gBRCAm-associated breast and ovarian cancers (3–5). Response rates (RR) of 31–40% have been reported in gBRCAm ovarian cancer patients with measureable recurrent disease, and the RR and duration of response to PARPi monotherapy has been associated with platinum sensitivity (6, 7). Emerging evidence suggests that PARPi is an effective therapeutic strategy in subsets of other malignancies that have gBRCAm, such as melanoma, prostate, and pancreatic cancers. BRCA-like tumors have molecular and clinical characteristics in common with tumors occurring in patients with gBRCAm, which may have implications for PARPi-based therapy (8). Additionally, there is a potential therapeutic role for PARP inhibition in a wider subgroup of solid tumors that may have defective homologous recombination (HR) (9). Therefore, the utility of PARPi in other solid tumors is potentially greater than was previously envisioned (8).

PARPi have shown to enhance cytotoxicity in combination with DNA methylating agents (10, 11), topoisomerase inhibitors (12, 13), platinums (14, 15), alkylating agents (14), and radiation (16, 17) in numerous preclinical studies. These preclinical findings are being explored in clinical trials to elucidate the role of PARPi as chemo- and radiosensitizers in various tumor types (18). A large number of clinical trials are exploring the efficacy of combination strategies in malignancies such as non-small cell lung cancer (NSCLC), squamous cell cancer of the head and neck (HNSCC), esophageal, and colorectal cancers (CRCs) (**Tables 1** and **2**); the results of several phase I and II trials have already been reported (**Table 3**). These data suggest further clinical exploration of PARPi as monotherapy or combinations is warranted in patients not only with gBRCAm-associated breast or ovarian cancer, but also in solid tumors with HR dysfunction.

gBRCAm-associated and BRCA-like tumors are rare subsets of advanced solid tumors. Approximately 5–10% of breast (27) and 10–15% of ovarian cancers (28) occur in the setting of a hereditary cancer syndrome, the most common of which is a gBRCAm (29). This occurs less frequently in other solid tumors. Approximately 5% of cutaneous melanoma and gastric cancers are related to gBRCAm and 5–19% cases of familial pancreatic cancer are attributed to a gBRCAm (30, 31). Furthermore, gBRCAm are very rare events in patients with prostate cancer and NSCLC. gBRCAm are present in 0.44–1.2% of prostate cancer cases (32, 33). The overall incidence of gBRCAm in patients with NSCLC has not been reported from large trials; only 3 patients (2.7%) were noted to have a gBRCAm in a study of 110 Jewish men with epithelial growth factor receptor (EGFR) mutant-NSCLC (34). These subgroups of tumors with germline HR dysfunction constitute a rare population with recognized unmet therapeutic needs, and may be sensitive to treatment with PARPi. Additionally, there are significant unanswered questions of their use in solid tumors that have molecular and clinical characteristics in common with gBRCAm-associated tumors. Advances have been made in identifying new therapeutic targets and analyzing response to novel treatments

Table 1 | PARPi in clinical development (excluding breast and ovarian cancer) (19).

Name	Treatment	Cancer types	Phase
Olaparib (AstraZeneca)	Monotherapy Combination with chemotherapy Combination with RT Combination with targeted therapies	GBM, prostate, ES, NSCLC, CRC, and gastric cancer Esophageal cancer and HNSCC	I/II
Rucaparib (Clovis)	Combination with chemotherapy	AST	I
Veliparib (Abbott)	Monotherapy Combination with chemotherapy Combination with RT Combination with targeted therapies	gBRCAm prostate cancer, HNSCC, NSCLC, SCLC, pancreatic cancer, biliary cancers, HCC, rectal cancer, cervical cancer, CRPC, and CNS malignancies	I/II
CEP-9722 (Cephalon)	Monotherapy Combination with chemotherapy	AST	I
E7016 (EISAI)	Combination with chemotherapy	Melanoma and AST	I/II
BMN-673 (BioMarin)	Monotherapy	AST	I

GBM, glioblastoma multiforme; ES, Ewing's sarcoma; NSCLC, non-small cell lung cancer; SCLC, small cell lung cancer; CRC, colorectal cancer; AST, advanced solid tumors; HNSCC, head and neck squamous cell cancer; CRPC, castrate resistant prostate cancer; HCC, hepatocellular cancer; CNS, central nervous system; n/a, not applicable.

in these patient subgroups and this has led to an explosion of PARPi-based clinical trials extending the patient cohort to include BRCA-like tumors.

PARP FUNCTION AND INHIBITION IN DNA DAMAGE REPAIR PATHWAYS

DNA damage can occur through various mechanisms from environmental factors such as ultraviolet rays, ionizing radiation, and genotoxic chemicals, to endogenous processes including generation of reactive oxygen species and replication (35). Highly complex and intertwined repair pathways have evolved to provide broad and redundant mechanisms to address damaged DNA: mismatch repair (MMR), base excision repair (BER), and nucleotide excision repair (NER) for a low fidelity single strand DNA break (SSB) repair mechanism, and HR and non-homologous end-joining (NHEJ) for double-strand DNA breaks (DSBs) (36). The different repair mechanisms are orchestrated by numerous enzymes to ensure the integrity of DNA essential for cell survival.

PARP are a family of enzymes that catalyze nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide (NAD^+)-dependent ADP-ribosylation of DNA. PARP1 is the best characterized member of the PARP family, and PARP2 has a similar structure and function with varying affinity for substrates (37). PARP1 has been implicated in several DNA repair mechanisms including the repair of SSBs through the BER pathway. It recognizes and binds to DNA sites with SSB via its DNA binding domain, then subsequently synthesizes poly(ADP-ribose) (PAR) by transferring ADP-ribose molecules from NAD^+ to itself and other acceptor proteins (38). This activates the formation of a DNA repair complex consisting of multiple repair proteins, including DNA ligase III and X-ray repair cross-complementing 1 (XRCC1) (39). The PARylated PARP1 dissociates from DNA as the negative charge of PAR decreases its affinity for DNA, and poly(ADP-ribose) glycohydrolase then degrades the PAR on PARP1 (40). PARP has been shown to have a direct involvement in DSB repair in addition to its role in preventing DSB formation by promoting BER. In PARP1-deficient cells, ATM-kinase function is compromised leading to a reduction in DNA DSB in response to radiation, indicating a role of PARP1 in ATM activation and HR (38, 41). PARP1 has been shown to reduce DSB formation by sensing stalled replication forks and recruiting MRE11 for end processing to initiate HR (42). Increased PARP1 expression and/or activity in tumor cells have been demonstrated in many tumor types (43, 44). Thus, HR dysfunction sensitizes cells to PARP inhibition leading to further chromosomal instability, cell cycle arrest, and apoptosis (45, 46).

PARPi are a class of drugs designed to compete with NAD^+ for the substrate binding site of PARP, acting as an effective catalytic inhibitor (47). PARP inhibition has been shown to induce phosphorylation of DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-Pk), to further stimulate error-prone NHEJ in HR-deficient cells (44, 48, 49). More recently, another mechanism of action of PARPi involving PARP1-trapping has been proposed (50). PARPi have been shown to trap PARP1 and PARP2 while in complex with damaged DNA, resulting in cytotoxic consequences (51). Trapped PARP prevents its availability for repair function and secondarily causes replication and transcription fork blockade, and subsequent DNA breakage. This mechanism of action may be important to the clinical activity of the PARPi class. The potency in trapping PARP differs markedly among PARPi, with niraparib (MK-4827) and olaparib having greater potency than veliparib. This pattern is not correlated with the catalytic inhibitory properties of each drug. These findings suggest that PARPi have several mechanisms of action and multiple targets in the DNA repair pathway to potentially induce cancer cell death (**Figure 1**).

Table 2 | Trials of PARPi in solid tumors (excluding breast and ovarian cancers).

Malignancy	PARPi	Combination agent(s)	Phase
GI			
Pancreatic	Olaparib Veliparib	Chemotherapy Cisplatin Gemcitabine Gemcitabine/IMRT Monotherapy (gBRCAm pancreatic cancer) Modified FOLFOX 6	I/II
Pancreatic, biliary, urothelial and NSCLC	Veliparib	Cisplatin and gemcitabine	I
Liver	Veliparib	Cisplatin and gemcitabine	I
Colorectal cancer	Veliparib Olaparib Veliparib	TMZ Irinotecan Capecitabine and RT	I/II
Colorectal cancer stratified by MSI	Olaparib	N/A	I/II
Esophageal cancer	Olaparib	RT	I
Gastric cancer	Veliparib Olaparib	FOLFIRI Paclitaxel	I/II
LUNG			
NSCLC (surgically unresectable)	Olaparib Veliparib	Concurrent RT ± cisplatin RT Carboplatin/paclitaxel Cisplatin/gemcitabine	I/II
EGFR mutation positive advanced NSCLC	Olaparib	Gefitinib ± olaparib	I/II
SCLC	Veliparib	Cisplatin/etoposide TMZ	I/II
GENITOURINARY			
CRPC	Veliparib	Abiraterone and prednisone TMZ	I/II
	Olaparib	N/A	II
GYNECOLOGIC			
Cervical cancer	Veliparib	Cisplatin and paclitaxel Topotecan Carboplatin and paclitaxel	I/II
Uterine carcinosarcoma	Veliparib	Carboplatin and paclitaxel	II
CENTRAL NERVOUS SYSTEM			
GBM	Olaparib Veliparib	TMZ TMZ	I I/II
Brain metastases	Veliparib	WBRT	I/II
DPG	Veliparib	RT TMZ	I/II
Refractory CNS tumors	Veliparib	TMZ	I
HEAD AND NECK			
HNSCC	Veliparib	RT Docetaxel 5-FU	I/II

(Continued)

Table 2 | Continued

Malignancy	PARPi	Combination agent(s)	Phase
SARCOMA			
Ewing's sarcoma	Olaparib	N/A	II
SKIN CANCER			
Melanoma	Veliparib	TMZ	II
	E7016	TMZ	
ADVANCED SOLID TUMORS			
	Veliparib	Carboplatin and gemcitabine	I/II
		Gemcitabine	
		Carboplatin and paclitaxel	
		Mitomycin C	
		Capecitabine and oxaliplatin	
		Cyclophosphamide	
	Olaparib	Cisplatin/gemcitabine	
		PLD	
		Topotecan	
	Niraparib	Monotherapy	
	CEP-9722	Monotherapy	
	BMN-673	Monotherapy	

IMRT, intensity modulated radiotherapy; NSCLC, non-small cell lung cancer; RT, radiotherapy; MSI, microsatellite instability; CRPC, castrate resistant prostate cancer; SCLC, small cell lung cancer; GBM, glioblastoma multiforme; DPG, diffuse pontine glioma; HNSCC, squamous cell carcinoma of the head and neck; 5-FU, 5-fluorouracil; PLD, pegylated liposomal doxorubicin.

PARP INHIBITION IN gBRCAm AND BRCA-LIKE SOLID TUMORS

Understanding DNA repair biology has allowed the identification of patient subsets with high potential for response to PARPi treatment. The marked susceptibility of patients with gBRCAm has validated gBRCAm as a predictive biomarker for PARPi response in breast and ovarian cancer patients. In a series of pivotal preclinical studies, PARPi were noted to cause selective cytotoxicity for *in vitro* and *in vivo* models of BRCA-deficient cells (52, 53). Additionally, PARPi attenuates tumor formation in embryonic stem cell-derived teratocarcinoma xenograft models (46). These findings were translated into a phase I clinical trial of the PARPi, olaparib, in recurrent breast, ovarian, and prostate cancer patients with gBRCAm (4), initiating a new era of possibilities for the use of PARPi as single-agent therapy to treat gBRCAm-associated cancers.

The BRCA-like behavior has been described based on clinical and molecular features that parallel gBRCAm-associated cancers' characteristics. The major clinical BRCA-like behavior identified is susceptibility to platinums and other DNA-damaging agents (54–56). Some of the molecular events described in BRCA-like behavior include epigenetic silencing of BRCA1 through promoter methylation (57–59) and overexpression of EMSY, suppressing BRCA2 transcription (60). In addition, loss or disruption of proteins necessary for HR such as RAD51, ATM, ATR, CHK1, CHK2, FANCD2, and FANCA (53, 61–64) are observed in a variety of tumors (8, 65–71), and may confer sensitivity to PARPi (8, 53). Defects in translesion synthesis (TLS) also contribute to carcinogenesis but confer sensitivity to DNA-damaging agents (72, 73), requiring further investigation on sensitivity to PARPi.

Homozygous mutation in the PTEN tumor suppressor gene may also lead to HR dysfunction (74). Increased PARPi sensitivity was shown in a series of cell lines with PTEN mutation or haploinsufficiency, and confirmed in xenograft models using olaparib (74). There is also clinical evidence that olaparib may have a therapeutic utility in PTEN-deficient endometrial cancer (75, 76). Further studies are needed to investigate whether PTEN loss can serve as a potential biomarker for PARPi sensitivity (77–79). Future studies should focus on DNA profiling and the use of predictive biomarkers to select those tumors which are more likely to respond to PARPi. Ongoing research suggests HR deficiency, rather than a specific mutation in the BRCA genes, may be the main driver of cytotoxicity of PARP inhibition (45).

TRIALS WITH PARPi IN gBRCAm AND/OR BRCA-LIKE ADVANCED SOLID TUMORS

MALIGNANT MELANOMA

Little is known about the underlying cause of hereditary cancer predisposition in melanoma and its impact on the prognosis and therapeutic decisions. Cutaneous melanoma has been associated with mutations in the BRCA2 gene although there are only a few cases reported for uveal melanoma in BRCA2 mutation carriers (80). In recent years, the advent of BRAF V600E inhibitors (e.g., vemurafenib) and anti-CTLA4 antibodies (e.g., ipilimumab) has significantly improved outcomes in patients with metastatic melanoma (81–83), with a median duration of response of 8 and 16 months, respectively (84, 85). However, most patients eventually progress and some do not tolerate therapy due to immune-related side effects, indicating the need to develop other therapeutic strategies.

Table 3 | PARPi trials for which tumor response rates have been reported.

PARPi	Patient cohort	Combination	Drug and schedule	Toxicity	Response
Rucaparib (20) (phase I)	AST Melanoma (32 pts)	TMZ	D1: rucaparib 12 mg/m^2 IV D1–5: TMZ 200 mg/m^2 PO q 28 day cycle	No DLT Myelosuppression (13%) At MTD	CR: 1/32 pts (melanoma) PR: 2/32 pts (1 melanoma; 1 desmoid tumor) SD: 7/32 pts-6 mo or greater
Olaparib (19) (phase I)	Melanoma (40 pts)	Dacarbazine	D1–7: olaparib (20–200 mg) PO BID D1: (cycle 2 day 2): dacarbazine (600–800 mg/m^2 IV) q 21 day cycle MTD: 100 mg olaparib PO BID and dacarbazine 600 mg/m^2 IV	Grade 3 hypophosphatemia-1 pt Grade 3 neutropenia-1 pt Grade 4 neutropenia-2 pt	CR: 0/40 pts PR: 2/40 pts SD: 8/40 pts
Olaparib (21) (phase I)	AST (19 pts)	Topotecan	D1–3: topotecan 0.5–1.0 mg/m^2 IV Olaparib (50–200 mg PO BID) q 21 day cycle	DLTs 16% Grade 3 thrombocytopenia-1 pt Grade 4 neutropenia-2 pts Treatment related death-1 pt (pneumonia)	CR: 0/19 pts PR: 1/19 pts SD:4/19 pts RECIST RR = 37%
Olaparib (22) (phase I)	AST (12 pts)	N/A	D1–28: olaparib (100–400 mg PO BID)	No DLTs Grade 3 toxicity in 16% Anemia-8% Elevated AST-8%	CR: 0/12 PR: 1/12 pts-13 mo SD: 4/12 > 8 weeks (unknown gBRCAm status)
Veliparib (23) (phase I)	AST (35 pts)	MCP	D1–21: cyclophosphamide 50 mg daily PO Olaparib (20 mg daily × 7 days >80 mg daily q 21 days cycle) MTD: veliparib 60 mg daily and cyclophosphamide 50 mg once daily	DLTs-6% Grade 3 ileus-1 pt Grade 4 respiratory Failure and death-1 pt Lymphopenia-34.3%	CR: 0/35 pts PR: 7/35 pts (gBRCAm) SD: 6/35 (3 BRCA+)
INO-1001 (phase Ib)	Melanoma (12 pts)	TMZ	D1–5: TMZ 200 mg/m^2 IV daily and INO-1001 (100–400 mg IV q 12 h) × 10 doses, q 28 day cycle MTD: INO-1001 = 400 mg	Anemia-17% Grade 4 hepatotoxicity-8% Grade 4 hematologic toxicity-58% Grade 3 myelosuppression	CR:0/12 pts PR:1/12 pts SD:4/12 pts RR = 4.2% CBR = 41.6%
Rucaparib (24) (phase II)	Melanoma (40 pts)	TMZ	D1–5: TMZ 200 mg/m^2 and rucaparib 12 mg/m^2 IV, q 28 day cycle	Grade 4 thrombocytopenia-12%	10% PR (4/40 pts) SD-4/40 pts
Veliparib (25) (phase I/II)	Pancreatic cancer (18/28 pts evaluable at time of reporting)	Modified FOLFOX6	Phase 1 dose-escalation: veliparib 40–100 mg BID D1–7, q 14 day cycle Phase II-two parallel groups; first line and untreated	Grade 3 neutropenia-1 pt Grade 5 neutropenia-1 pt Grade 3 lymphopenia-1 pt Grade 3 anemia-1 pt	11 pts (First line) RR-18% PFS-3.9 mo OS-7.4 mo

(Continued)

Table 3 | Continued

PARPi	Patient cohort	Combination	Drug and schedule	Toxicity	Response
					Seven patients (pre-treated) RR-14% PFS-1.8 mo OS-5.4 mo CR-1/18 pts PR-1/18 pts
Veliparib (26) (phase II)	Colorectal cancer (47 pts)	TMZ	D1–5: TMZ 150 mg/m^2 PO daily D1–7: veliparib 40 mg BID q 28-day cycle	Grade 3 A/E in 5 pts (myelosuppression)	ORR (CR + PR)-5% 2/47 pts-PR, 0/47 pts = CR CR + PR + SD = 23% Median TTP = 11 weeks; 23 weeks for pts with controlled disease

DLT, dose limiting toxicity; MTD, maximum tolerated dose; CR, complete response; PR, partial response; SD, stable disease; IV, intravenously; PO, orally; D, days; mo, months; q, every; BID, twice a day; RECIST, response evaluation criteria in solid tumors; TMZ, temozolomide; AST, aspartate transaminase; pt(s), patient(s); MCP, metronomic cyclophosphamide; PFS, progression-free survival; OS, overall survival; ORR, overall response rate; TTP, time to progression.

PARPi have multiple targets in DNA repair pathways that can potentially promote cancer cell death. In the setting of melanoma, altered expression or new mutations in DNA MMR genes, MLH1 and MSH2, have been reported in brain metastases (86). A melanoma cell line (MZ7), derived from a patient who received dacarbazine therapy, exhibited a high level of resistance to temozolomide (TMZ) without expressing *O*(6)-methylguanine-DNA methyltransferase (MGMT), which was related to impaired expression of MSH2 and MSH6 (87). PARP inhibition with INO-1001 has been shown to restore sensitivity to TMZ in an MMR-deficient xenograft model of malignant melanoma (88), and another PARPi, GPI 15427, enhanced TMZ anti-tumor activity in various cancers, including metastatic melanoma in an orthotopic xenograft mouse model (24). These preclinical studies provide evidence that MMR loss of function is a potential predictive biomarker of PARPi responsiveness in patients with metastatic melanoma.

A number of clinical trials of PARPi in melanoma patients have been conducted or are ongoing although they have not specifically addressed the frequency of HR dysfunction/gBRCAm in their populations. Bedikian et al. reported the results of a phase IB study of intravenous INO-1001 and oral TMZ in unselected patients with unresectable stage III or IV melanoma (89). The dose limiting toxicities (DLTs) were elevation of liver transaminases and myelosuppression at the 400-mg dose of INO-1001. Of the 12 patients enrolled, 1 patient had a partial response (PR) and 4 patients had stable disease (SD). Several phase II studies using PARPi either as a single-agent or in combination with chemotherapy, radiotherapy, or targeted therapy are summarized in **Table 3**. A phase II trial sought to evaluate the combination of rucaparib and TMZ in patients with metastatic malignant melanoma (90). The disease-control rate was 40% (8/20), where four patients attained a PR and four others had prolonged SD. In total, 12 of the 40 patients required a dose reduction of TMZ secondary to myelosuppression (90). Another phase II study evaluated treatment with rucaparib 12 mg/m^2 and TMZ 200 mg/m^2 in patients with advanced melanoma. Myelosuppression was again noted, with 25 patients (54%) requiring a 25% dose reduction in TMZ. The RR was 17.4%, with median time to progression and OS of 3.5 and 9.9 months, respectively. This study demonstrated that TMZ could safely be given with a PARP-inhibitory dose (PID) of rucaparib (12 mg/m^2), based on 74–97% inhibition in PARP of peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs). This resulted in an increase in PFS compared with historical controls (91). Phase I and II trials evaluating E7016 in combination with TMZ in patients with advanced solid tumors and malignant melanoma are ongoing (92, 93). Eligibility criteria for the phase II study include BRAF wild-type status and no prior treatment with TMZ or PARPi. As substantial progress has been made in the management of malignant melanoma in recent years (94), it remains to be seen whether PARPi will be added to the treatment armamentarium.

PANCREATIC CANCER

Hereditary pancreatic cancer is rare and extremely heterogeneous, and it accounts for approximately 2% of all pancreatic cancer cases. The major component of hereditary pancreatic cancer is the familial pancreatic cancer syndrome. Although up to 20% of

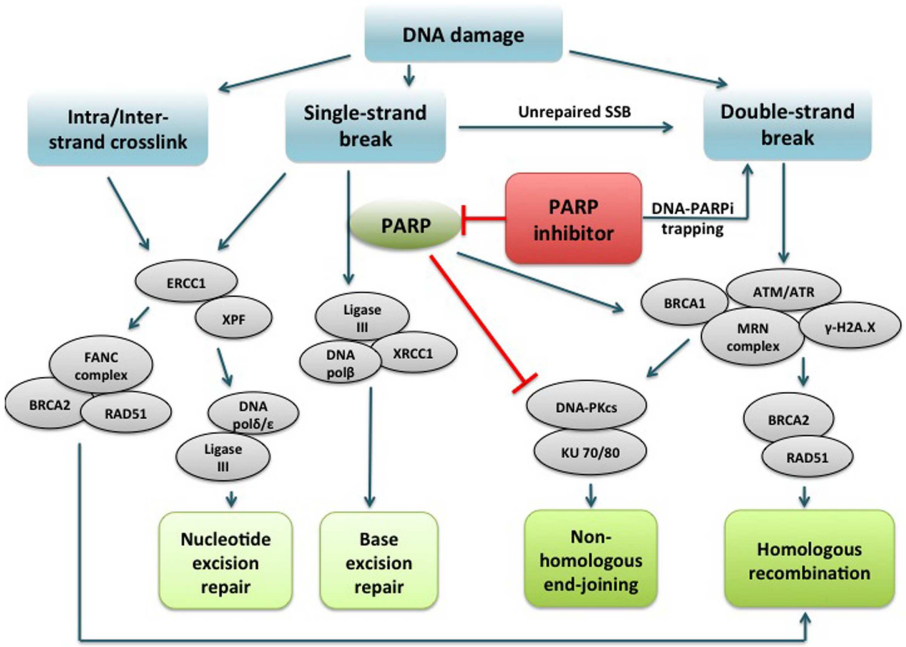


FIGURE 1 | PARP1 binds to DNA single strand break and catalyzes poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation of itself and acceptor proteins, which facilitates recruitment of DNA repair proteins. In addition to its reported role in base excision repair, PARP1 plays a role in activating ATM necessary for homologous recombination and inactivating DNA-dependent protein kinase, a key component of non-homologous end-joining. PARP inhibitors directly interfere with the above functions of PARP1. In addition, PARP inhibitors have been shown to trap PARP1 on damaged DNA, leading to replication and transcription fork blockage and subsequent double-strand DNA breakage. Repair of intra/interstrand crosslinks through nucleotide excision repair or homologous recombination are also important components of the DNA repair system, and whether defects in these repair pathways can confer sensitivity to PARPi are under investigation. PARP, poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase; PARPi, PARP inhibitor; DNA polβ/δ/ε, DNA polymerase beta/delta/epsilon; XRCC1, X-ray repair cross-complementing protein 1; DNA-PKcs, DNA-dependent protein kinase catalytic subunit; KU 70/80, a.k.a XRCC6/5 (X-ray repair cross-complementing protein 6/5); ATM, ataxia telangiectasia mutated; ATR, ataxia telangiectasia and Rad3-related; γ-H2A.X, gamma-histone H2A member X; RAD51, RAD51 homolog (*S. cerevisiae*); ERCC1, DNA excision repair protein ERCC1; XPF, DNA repair endonclease XPF (xeroderma pigmentosum group F-complementing protein); FANC, Fanconi anemia.

hereditary pancreatic cancer cases are associated with germline mutations in BRCA2, CDKN2A, PRSS1, STKI1, or MMR genes, the major underlying gene defects are still unknown (95). BRCA2 mutation prevalence in familial pancreatic cancer patients varies between 5 and 19% (30), and a BRCA2 mutation increases the risk of developing pancreatic cancer by approximately 3.5-fold (96). The unique biology of cancer cells with BRCA mutations offers potential therapeutic advantages with agents such as platinums. However, one case series report patients with gBRCAm did not reveal a benefit to first line platinum chemotherapy in the treatment of advanced pancreatic cancer (97), although this needs to be further evaluated in a selected study for pancreatic cancer with gBRCAm. Preclinical studies have shown single-agent activity of PARPi (98), as well as radiosensitization in combination with chemoradiation in BRCA2-deficient pancreatic cells (25). Studies are ongoing to examine single-agent and combination PARPi therapy in BRCA2 mutant pancreatic cancers.

Interim results from an ongoing phase II study of olaparib monotherapy in gBRCAm-associated advanced solid cancers were recently reported (99). Nearly 8% of the patients (23/298) had advanced/recurrent pancreatic cancer. A RR of 5/23 (21.7%) was noted, with eight patients achieving SD. This yielded a clinical benefit rate of 57% in gBRCAm-associated pancreatic cancer patients. Pishvaian et al. reported a phase I study of veliparib with concurrent FOLFOX chemotherapy in patients with metastatic pancreatic cancer (100). Twenty-eight patients were enrolled in the trial and at the time of review, data were available for 18 patients. For the 11 patients who were treated in the first line setting, RR was 18%, with a PFS and OS of 3.9 and 7.4 months, respectively (**Table 3**). Therefore, the investigators concluded that the experimental combination regimen could be given safely, and was modestly active (100). These data support further evaluation of PARPi either as different combinations or more potent PARPi with chemotherapy and/or other targeted agents combination in this subgroup of pancreatic cancer patients.

PROSTATE CANCER

Germline BRCA2 mutation confers the highest genetic risk of prostate cancer known to date at 8.6-fold in men ≤65 years, whereas the effect of BRCA1 is more modest at 3.4-fold (32, 33, 101, 102). Prostate cancer in patients with gBRCAm tends to be more aggressive, with a higher likelihood of nodal involvement and distant metastasis with inferior survival outcomes (103). Trials analyzing the response of these patients to DNA-damaging agents, such as platinums, and identifying the therapeutic targets of this subgroup are urgently needed.

Single-agent olaparib has demonstrated activity in patients with gBRCAm castration resistant prostate cancer (CRPC). A phase I olaparib study by Fong et al. reports one gBRCA2m patient treated with single-agent olaparib who sustained a CR lasting in excess of 2 years (4). Recently, Sandhu et al. presented clinical data on four patients with advanced gBRCAm CRPC, three of whom were treated with olaparib and one with niraparib (104). Two patients on olaparib showed prostate-specific antigen (PSA) and radiologic responses lasting 26 and 34 months, respectively, while the third patient had SD for 10 months. The patient on niraparib exhibited primary resistance with development of a new liver lesion and a rise in PSA of nearly threefold at the time of the first reassessment. Translational studies revealed positive ERG staining by immunohistochemistry, and ERG rearrangements by FISH, as well as either heterozygous or homozygous PTEN allelic loss in all four cases. Subsets of patients with CRPC are also known to manifest increased PARP activity (105). This potentially opens another avenue for therapy utilizing PARPi, although gBRCAm is a very rare event in prostate cancer.

Gene fusion between the ERG proto-oncogene and TMPRSS2 promoter is a major genomic alteration observed in approximately 50% of prostate cancers. Formation of the TMPRSS2-ERG fusion gene causes aberrant androgen-dependent ERG expression (106) and promotes tumorigenesis (107). Preclinical studies have shown that PARP1 directly interacts with ERG to inhibit ETS gene fusion protein activity. In turn, inhibition of PARP1 reduces ETS-positive, but not ETS-negative, prostate cancer xenograft growth (108). This may be a useful predictive biomarker for PARPi sensitivity.

Other preclinical studies include radiosensitization by rucaparib, most evident in PTEN-deficient prostate cancer cells containing the TMPRSS2-ERG fusion gene (109). However, no association was noted between loss of PTEN expression by immunohistochemistry and ETS rearrangements by FISH, with radiologic assessment of the anti-tumor activity of niraparib in 18 patients with prostate cancer (110). The HR/PARP synthetic lethality model may be more widely applicable in prostate cancer with germline or somatic inactivating mutations in the HR DNA repair genes, CHK2, BRIPI/FANCJ, NBS1, BRCA1, and ATM, collectively thought to occur in 20–25% of prostate cancer cases. Recently, a phase II study of olaparib in unselected patients with CRPC was initiated (111).

Veliparib has also been investigated and shown to enhance the anti-tumor activity of TMZ in prostate cancer xenografts, yielding tumor size reduction in TMZ-resistant PC3-Leu prostate cancer mice (112). This formed the rationale for testing the efficacy and safety of veliparib and TMZ in 26 patients with metastatic CRPC (113). Grade III/IV thrombocytopenia was noted in 15% of patients. Two patients had a confirmed PSA response and four patients had SD for at least 4 months. The median PFS and OS were 2.1 (95% CI: 1.8, 3.9) and 9.1 (95% CI: 5.5, 11.7) months, respectively. This study suggested veliparib and TMZ are tolerated well, but with limited clinical activity. Future trials will explore the use of different chemotherapy agents in combination with higher doses of veliparib. Overall, further evaluation of biochemical changes or predictive biomarkers in response to PARPi in advanced prostate cancer is needed.

COLON CANCER

Preclinical data suggest the utility of PARPi in tumors deficient in HR and displaying microsatellite instability (MSI) due to mutations in the coding microsatellites of the MRE11A and hRAD50 genes involved in DNA DSB repair (114). Preferential cytotoxicity to the PARP1 inhibitor ABT-888 was seen in MSI cell lines containing mutant copies of MRE11A, compared with wild-type or microsatellite stable (MSS) cells (115). In a recent study, the observed ability of MSH3 to protect against DSB was exploited by the combination of oxaliplatin and a PARPi, which produced a synergistic cytotoxic effect against CRC cells (116). Another study reporting high correlation between MRE11 mutations and MSI in CRC cell lines as well as primary tumors, found that PARPi preferentially kills MSI cell lines harboring MRE11 mutations (115). The data suggest a role for PARPi in MSI-CRC treatment, providing a rationale for clinical studies in this subset of patients.

Dozens of potential PARPi have been screened *in vitro* and *in vivo* to select candidates for clinical evaluation as a chemosensitizer in CRC (117). A phase II trial is currently evaluating the efficacy of olaparib in metastatic CRC (mCRC) stratified for MSI status (118). Twenty-two patients with MSI-negative tumors were enrolled and received a mean number of two cycles. Preliminary data indicate no single-agent activity of olaparib against non-MSI-high (MSI-H) mCRC. Accrual of MSI-H mCRC patients continues, along with active biomarker analysis. Other clinical trials of PARPi in MSI-CRC are in progress.

Studies have evaluated and validated veliparib as a sensitizer to irinotecan, oxaliplatin, and radiation therapy (RT) in CRC cells (26, 119). Several phase II studies are evaluating the role of PARPi as a chemosensitizer in patients with advanced and mCRC, irrespective of MSI status (**Table 2**). Pishvaian et al. (120) conducted a single arm, open label phase II study in patients with unresectable or mCRC. Patients were treated with TMZ (150 mg/m^2 orally daily) days 1–5, and veliparib (40 mg orally twice a day) days 1–7 of each 28-day cycle. Immunohistochemistry was performed on archived tumor samples to quantify MMR and PTEN protein expression. The combination of veliparib and TMZ was well tolerated in the 47 patients treated, with a disease-control rate of 23%. The results of immunohistochemistry for the MMR and PTEN proteins from 45 archived tumor samples are not yet reported. It was concluded that, in a heavily pre-treated population of patients with mCRC, the combination of veliparib and TMZ can be safely given, and displayed limited clinical activity.

LUNG CANCER

Reduced BRCA1 mRNA and protein expression levels have been observed in up to 44% of NSCLC, occurring through various mechanisms such as promoter hypermethylation (121). One study showed that BRCA1 silencing increased susceptibility to olaparib treatment in NSCLC cell lines (122), providing evidence for possible clinical application in this subset of NSCLCs. A future study will assess the utility of olaparib in delaying the time to disease progression in patients with advanced NSCLC who have responded to initial chemotherapy (123). The role of PTEN mutation and its effect on the susceptibility to PARPi is an area of continued research in lung and other malignancies. Up to 9% of NSCLCs

have a somatic mutation in PTEN. Olaparib has yielded additive activity with cisplatin in homozygous deleted PTEN-deficient NSCLC cells and xenograft models (79). Another gene involved in DNA repair, excision repair cross-complementation group 1 (ERCC1), is a key component of NER and the main mechanism for removing platinum–DNA adducts (124). Preclinical studies have explored this repair pathway, demonstrating synergy of olaparib and veliparib with cisplatin in NSCLC cell lines with low ERCC1 expression levels (125, 126). PARPi have also been explored preclinically in combination with other DNA-damaging modalities such as RT (16).

The role of PARPi in patients with EGFR mutant NSCLC has been studied in a phase IB study of olaparib and the EGFR tyrosine kinase inhibitor (TKI) gefitinib (127). It was noted that high BRCA1 mRNA expression is associated with a shorter PFS in EGFR-mutated patients treated with erlotinib. To date, 18 patients have received treatment at four different dose levels of olaparib ranging 100–200 mg twice daily dose, and 200–250 mg three times daily dose. DLT was grade 3 anemia observed at dose level 4 (250 mg three times daily). Of the 17 patients in whom a disease response could be evaluated, 7 (41.1%) had a PR. All of the patients who responded were EGFR TKI naive. Another seven patients (41.1%), most of whom received prior treatment, had documented SD, and three patients (17.6%), all of whom had prior EGFR TKI treatment, progressed. The observed anti-tumor activity will be further evaluated in EGFR TKI treatment-naive patients with EGFR-mutated NSCLC; a phase II randomized trial comparing the efficacy of olaparib and gefitinib versus gefitinib alone was launched in July 2013.

Multiple studies are also exploring the role of PARPi in combination with chemotherapy and/or RT in NSCLC. A phase I dose-escalation trial of olaparib and concurrent RT, with or without cisplatin, is ongoing in patients with advanced NSCLC (128). SWOG 1206, a phase I/II trial, is evaluating the use of veliparib with or without RT and carboplatin/paclitaxel in patients with inoperable stage III NSCLC. Several similar studies involving other combinations of PARPi ± chemotherapy and/or RT are ongoing in patients with NSCLC (**Table 2**). Ultimately, combining PARPi with cisplatin or radiotherapy may prove to be a useful strategy in the treatment of NSCLC.

EWING'S SARCOMA

PARPi has preclinically shown anti-tumor activity in the treatment of Ewing's sarcoma. Gene fusions involving Ewing's sarcoma breakpoint region 1 (EWS) and ETS transcription factors have been implicated in abnormal proliferation, invasion, and tumorigenesis (129). PARP inhibition has been evaluated as an effective treatment option for Ewing's sarcoma with EWS–FLI1 or EWS–ERG genomic fusions in xenograft models (130), and olaparib has been shown to have potent activity in cell lines with a EWS/FLI1 translocation (131). Additionally, a study in preclinical models showed synergy between PARPi and TMZ (130) in the treatment of Ewing's sarcoma cell lines. Currently, a number of clinical trials investigating the utility of PARPi in Ewing's sarcoma are underway (132, 133).

CHALLENGES AND FUTURE DIRECTIONS FOR CLINICAL DEVELOPMENT IN CANCERS OTHER THAN BREAST AND OVARIAN

There is considerable interest in the clinical development of PARPi for use in solid tumors other than breast and ovarian cancers. The optimal dose, scheduling, and sequencing of PARPi, and combination with other cytotoxic or biologic agents need to be evaluated in carefully designed clinical trials. The incorporation of predictive biomarkers into studies of gBRCAm and BRCA-like cancers presents challenges. First is the development of a mechanism with which to identify patients who are most likely to benefit from PARPi therapy. Predictive biomarkers applied to readily available bioresources, such as archival tissue or non-tumor tissue, have been proposed. Changes in or baseline PAR incorporation into PBMC DNA was suggested and evaluated as a putative early on-treatment pharmacodynamic measure; while present, there was no relationship to clinical outcome (134). BRCA1/2 somatic mutation or promoter methylation, ATM mutation, MRE11-dominant negative mutations in MMR-deficient cancers, FANCF promotor methylation and PTEN deficiency are all potential biomarkers of sensitivity to PARPi (51). Importantly, not all patients with deficiencies in BRCA1 or 2 are responsive to PARP inhibition (135). Therefore, identification and validation of predictive biomarkers of those gBRCAm who will respond to PARPi is also an important area of ongoing research.

The second challenge is dissecting and defining mechanisms of development of resistance to PARPi, and whether they portend potential collateral resistance to other DNA-damaging agents. Acquisition of a secondary mutation in BRCA1/2 that allows BRCA1/2 gene read-through and yields a functional protein has been demonstrated in cell lines and some patients; this was correlated with loss of susceptibility to PARPi treatment (136). Other potential mechanisms of clinical resistance have been proposed based on preclinical models, including loss of 53BP1, or increased activity of RAD51 (137, 138). Whether these findings can be used as selective or predictive biomarker is yet to be determined. Ang et al. recently reported that gBRCAm-associated ovarian cancer patients retain the potential to respond to subsequent chemotherapy, including platinum-based agents, after progression on PARPi (139). This observation has implications for chemotherapy sequencing. Further studies are needed to evaluate outcomes to subsequent chemotherapies or another PARPi in other solid tumor patients who have a BRCA-like phenotype. Understanding the mechanism(s) of resistance to PARPi will lead to optimal application and sequencing of PARPi and other DNA-damaging agents.

CONCLUSION

PARPi are a class of agents with mechanisms of action beyond their documented role in BER pathway. They potentially have a broader application in the treatment of cancer patients, both within the confines of gBRCAm and BRCA-like disease, but also extending to a wide range of aberrations in DNA damage repair pathways. Ongoing research will aim to identify optimal predictive biomarkers in order to improve patient selection and thus, clinical responses to treatment. It is anticipated that novel clinical trial

design strategies will help minimize toxicity and maximize therapeutic efficacy. Other pertinent questions relate to the duration of treatment and long-term effects of treatment, which need to be carefully investigated (20). Future directions for PARPi will include clinical trials directed at patient subsets that are most likely to respond to treatment, based on their molecular characteristics and predictive biomarkers. This may ultimately result in practice-changing treatments in malignancies such as pancreatic cancer, prostate cancer, and Ewing's sarcoma. The results of trials of PARPi, either as single-agents or in combination with chemotherapy, RT, or biological agents in other solid tumors are eagerly awaited.

AUTHOR CONTRIBUTIONS

All authors substantially contributed to the concept of the manuscript, drafted and revised, and approved final version.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This work was supported by the Intramural Program of the Center for Cancer Research, National Cancer Institute. Dominic H. Moon was funded through the NIH Medical Research Scholars Program, a public–private partnership supported jointly by the NIH and through the Foundation for the NIH (details on program and donors: http://www.fnih.org/work/programs-development/medical-research-scholars-program).

REFERENCES

1. Rosen EM, Fan S, Pestell RG, Goldberg ID. BRCA1 gene in breast cancer. *J Cell Physiol* (2003) **196**(1):19–41. doi:10.1002/jcp.10257
2. Tavtigian SV, Simard J, Rommens J, Couch F, Shattuck-Eidens D, Neuhausen S, et al. The complete BRCA2 gene and mutations in chromosome 13q-linked kindreds. *Nat Genet* (1996) **12**(3):333–7. doi:10.1038/ng0396-333
3. Audeh MW, Carmichael J, Penson RT, Friedlander M, Powell B, Bell-McGuinn KM, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):245–51. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60893-8
4. Fong PC, Boss DS, Yap TA, Tutt A, Wu P, Mergui-Roelvink M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumors from BRCA mutation carriers. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**(2):123–34. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0900212
5. Tutt A, Robson M, Garber JE, Domchek SM, Audeh MW, Weitzel JN, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and advanced breast cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**(9737):235–44. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60892-6
6. Fong PC, Yap TA, Boss DS, Carden CP, Mergui-Roelvink M, Gourley C, et al. Poly(ADP)-ribose polymerase inhibition: frequent durable responses in BRCA carrier ovarian cancer correlating with platinum-free interval. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(15):2512–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.26.9589
7. Kaye SB, Lubinski J, Matulonis U, Ang JE, Gourley C, Karlan BY, et al. Phase II, open-label, randomized, multicenter study comparing the efficacy and safety of olaparib, a poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, and pegylated liposomal doxorubicin in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(4):372–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.36.9215
8. Turner N, Tutt A, Ashworth A. Hallmarks of 'BRCAness' in sporadic cancers. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2004) **4**(10):814–9. doi:10.1038/nrc1457
9. Yap TA, Sandhu SK, Carden CP, de Bono JS. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors: exploiting a synthetic lethal strategy in the clinic. *CA Cancer J Clin* (2011) **61**(1):31–49. doi:10.3322/caac.20095
10. Curtin NJ, Wang LZ, Yiakouvaki A, Kyle S, Arris CA, Canan-Koch S, et al. Novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor, AG14361, restores sensitivity to temozolomide in mismatch repair-deficient cells. *Clin Cancer Res* (2004) **10**(3):881–9. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-1144-3
11. Liu X, Shi Y, Guan R, Donawho C, Luo Y, Palma J, et al. Potentiation of temozolomide cytotoxicity by poly(ADP)ribose polymerase inhibitor ABT-888 requires a conversion of single-stranded DNA damages to double-stranded DNA breaks. *Mol Cancer Res* (2008) **6**(10):1621–9. doi:10.1158/1541-7786
12. Delaney CA, Wang LZ, Kyle S, White AW, Calvert AH, Curtin NJ, et al. Potentiation of temozolomide and topotecan growth inhibition and cytotoxicity by novel poly(adenosine diphosphoribose) polymerase inhibitors in a panel of human tumor cell lines. *Clin Cancer Res* (2000) **6**(7):2860–7.
13. Smith LM, Willmore E, Austin CA, Curtin NJ. The novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, AG14361, sensitizes cells to topoisomerase I poisons by increasing the persistence of DNA strand breaks. *Clin Cancer Res* (2005) **11**(23):8449–57. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-05-1224
14. Donawho CK, Luo Y, Penning TD, Bauch JL, Bouska JJ, Bontcheva-Diaz VD, et al. ABT-888, an orally active poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor that potentiates DNA-damaging agents in preclinical tumor models. *Clin Cancer Res* (2007) **13**(9):2728–37. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-06-3039
15. Miknyoczki SJ, Jones-Bolin S, Pritchard S, Hunter K, Zhao H, Wan W, et al. Chemopotentiation of temozolomide, irinotecan, and cisplatin activity by CEP-6800, a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2003) **2**(4):371–82.
16. Albert JM, Cao C, Kim KW, Willey CD, Geng L, Xiao D, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase enhances cell death and improves tumor growth delay in irradiated lung cancer models. *Clin Cancer Res* (2007) **13**(10):3033–42. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-06-2872
17. Chalmers A, Johnston P, Woodcock M, Joiner M, Marples B. PARP-1, PARP-2, and the cellular response to low doses of ionizing radiation. *Int J Radiat Oncol Biol Phys* (2004) **58**(2):410–9. doi:10.1016/j.ijrobp.2003.09.053
18. Underhill C, Toulmonde M, Bonnefoi H. A review of PARP inhibitors: from bench to bedside. *Ann Oncol* (2011) **22**(2):268–79. doi:10.1093/annonc/mdq322
19. Davar D, Beumer JH, Hamieh L, Tawbi H. Role of PARP inhibitors in cancer biology and therapy. *Curr Med Chem* (2012) **19**(23):3907–21. doi:10.2174/092986712802002464
20. Weil MK, Chen AP. PARP inhibitor treatment in ovarian and breast cancer. *Curr Probl Cancer* (2011) **35**(1):7–50. doi:10.1016/j.currproblcancer.2010.12.002
21. Plummer R, Middleton M, Wilson R, Jones C, Evans J, Robson L, et al. First in human phase I trial of the PARP inhibitor AG-014699 with temozolomide (TMZ) in patients (pts) with advanced solid tumors. *J Clin Oncol* (2005) **23**(Suppl 16):abstr3065.
22. Khan OA, Gore M, Lorigan P, Stone J, Greystoke A, Burke W, et al. A phase I study of the safety and tolerability of olaparib (AZD2281, KU0059436) and dacarbazine in patients with advanced solid tumours. *Br J Cancer* (2011) **104**(5):750–5. doi:10.1038/bjc.2011.422
23. Samol J, Ranson M, Scott E, Macpherson E, Carmichael J, Thomas A, et al. Safety and tolerability of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor, olaparib (AZD2281) in combination with topotecan for the treatment of patients with advanced solid tumors: a phase I study. *Invest New Drugs* (2012) **30**(4):1493–500. doi:10.1007/s10637-011-9682-9
24. Tentori L, Leonetti C, Scarsella M, D'Amati G, Vergati M, Portarena I, et al. Systemic administration of GPI 15427, a novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1 inhibitor, increases the antitumor activity of temozolomide against intracranial melanoma, glioma, lymphoma. *Clin Cancer Res* (2003) **9**(14):5370–9.
25. Porcelli L, Quatrale AE, Mantuano P, Leo MG, Silvestris N, Rolland JF, et al. Optimize radiochemotherapy in pancreatic cancer: PARP inhibitors a new therapeutic opportunity. *Mol Oncol* (2012) **7**(3):308–22. doi:10.1016/j.molonc.2012.10.002
26. Davidson D, Wang Y, Aloyz R, Panasci L. The PARP inhibitor ABT-888 synergizes irinotecan treatment of colon cancer cell lines. *Invest New Drugs* (2013) **31**(2):461–8. doi:10.1007/s10637-012-9886-7
27. Hemel D, Domchek SM. Breast cancer predisposition syndromes. *Hematol Oncol Clin North Am* (2010) **24**(5):799–814. doi:10.1016/j.hoc.2010.06.004
28. Russo A, Calo V, Bruno L, Rizzo S, Bazan V, Di Fede G. Hereditary ovarian cancer. *Crit Rev Oncol Hematol* (2009) **69**(1):28–44. doi:10.1016/j.critrevonc.2008.06.003
29. Kobayashi H, Ohno S, Sasaki Y, Matsuura M. Hereditary breast and ovarian cancer susceptibility genes (review). *Oncol Rep* (2013) **30**(3):1019–29. doi:10.3892/or.2013.2541

30. Lucas AL, Shakya R, Lipsyc MD, Mitchel EB, Kumar S, Hwang C, et al. High prevalence of BRCA1 and BRCA2 germline mutations with loss of heterozygosity in a series of resected pancreatic adenocarcinoma and other neoplastic lesions. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(13):3396–403. doi:10.1158/1078-0432
31. Brose MS, Rebbeck TR, Calzone KA, Stopfer JE, Nathanson KL, Weber BL. Cancer risk estimates for BRCA1 mutation carriers identified in a risk evaluation program. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2002) **94**(18):1365–72. doi:10.1093/jnci/94.18.1365
32. Kote-Jarai Z, Leongamornlert D, Saunders E, Tymrakiewicz M, Castro E, Mahmud N, et al. BRCA2 is a moderate penetrance gene contributing to young-onset prostate cancer: implications for genetic testing in prostate cancer patients. *Br J Cancer* (2011) **105**(8):1230–4. doi:10.1038/bjc.2011.383
33. Leongamornlert D, Mahmud N, Tymrakiewicz M, Saunders E, Dadaev T, Castro E, et al. Germline BRCA1 mutations increase prostate cancer risk. *Br J Cancer* (2012) **106**(10):1697–701. doi:10.1038/bjc.2012.146
34. Marks JL, Golas B, Kirchoff T, Miller VA, Riely GJ, Offit K, et al. EGFR mutant lung adenocarcinomas in patients with germline BRCA mutations. *J Thorac Oncol* (2008) **3**(7):805. doi:10.1097/JTO.0b013e31817e4664
35. Hoeijmakers JH. Genome maintenance mechanisms for preventing cancer. *Nature* (2001) **411**(6835):366–74. doi:10.1038/35077232
36. Bernstein C, Bernstein H, Payne CM, Garewal H. DNA repair/pro-apoptotic dual-role proteins in five major DNA repair pathways: fail-safe protection against carcinogenesis. *Mutat Res* (2002) **511**(2):145–78. doi:10.1016/S1383-5742(02)00009-1
37. Ame JC, Rolli V, Schreiber V, Niedergang C, Apiou F, Decker P, et al. PARP-2, a novel mammalian DNA damage-dependent poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *J Biol Chem* (1999) **274**(25):17860–8. doi:10.1074/jbc.274.25.17860
38. Haince JF, Kozlov S, Dawson VL, Dawson TM, Hendzel MJ, Lavin MF, et al. Ataxia telangiectasia mutated (ATM) signaling network is modulated by a novel poly(ADP-ribose)-dependent pathway in the early response to DNA-damaging agents. *J Biol Chem* (2007) **282**(22):16441–53. doi:10.1074/jbc.M608406200
39. Masson M, Niedergang C, Schreiber V, Muller S, Menissier-de Murcia J, de Murcia G. XRCC1 is specifically associated with poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase and negatively regulates its activity following DNA damage. *Mol Cell Biol* (1998) **18**(6):3563–71.
40. Heitz F, Harter P, Ewald-Riegler N, Papsdorf M, Kommoss S, du Bois A. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation polymerases: mechanism and new target of anticancer therapy. *Expert Rev Anticancer Ther* (2010) **10**(7):1125–36. doi:10.1586/era.10.53
41. Aguilar-Quesada R, Munoz-Gamez JA, Martin-Oliva D, Peralta A, Valenzuela MT, Matinez-Romero R, et al. Interaction between ATM and PARP-1 in response to DNA damage and sensitization of ATM deficient cells through PARP inhibition. *BMC Mol Biol* (2007) **8**:29. doi:10.1186/1471-2199-8-29
42. Bryant HE, Petermann E, Schultz N, Jemth AS, Loseva O, Issaeva N, et al. PARP is activated at stalled forks to mediate Mre11-dependent replication restart and recombination. *EMBO J* (2009) **28**(17):2601–15. doi:10.1038/emboj.2009.206
43. D'Amours D, Desnoyers S, D'Silva I, Poirier GG. Poly(ADP-ribosyl)ation reactions in the regulation of nuclear functions. *Biochem J* (1999) **342**(Pt 2):249–68. doi:10.1042/0264-6021:3420249
44. Patel AG, Sarkaria JN, Kaufmann SH. Nonhomologous end joining drives poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor lethality in homologous recombination-deficient cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(8):3406–11. doi:10.1073/pnas.1013715108
45. Ashworth A. A synthetic lethal therapeutic approach: poly(ADP) ribose polymerase inhibitors for the treatment of cancers deficient in DNA double-strand break repair. *J Clin Oncol* (2008) **26**(22):3785–90. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.16.0812
46. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
47. Rouleau M, Patel A, Hendzel MJ, Kaufmann SH, Poirier GG. PARP inhibition: PARP1 and beyond. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2010) **10**(4):293–301. doi:10.1038/nrc2812
48. Mansour WY, Rhein T, Dahm-Daphi J. The alternative end-joining pathway for repair of DNA double-strand breaks requires PARP1 but is not dependent upon microhomologies. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2010) **38**(18):6065–77. doi:10.1093/nar/gkq387
49. Wang M, Wu W, Rosidi B, Zhang L, Wang H, Iliakis G. PARP-1 and Ku compete for repair of DNA double strand breaks by distinct NHEJ pathways. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2006) **34**(21):6170–82. doi:10.1093/nar/gkl840
50. Helleday T. The underlying mechanism for the PARP and BRCA synthetic lethality: clearing up the misunderstandings. *Mol Oncol* (2011) **5**(4):387–93. doi:10.1016/j.molonc.2011.07.001
51. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(21):5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472
52. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**(7035):913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
53. McCabe N, Turner NC, Lord CJ, Kluzek K, Bialkowska A, Swift S, et al. Deficiency in the repair of DNA damage by homologous recombination and sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition. *Cancer Res* (2006) **66**(16):8109–15. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-06-0140
54. Gallagher DJ, Konner JA, Bell-McGuinn KM, Bhatia J, Sabbatini P, Aghajanian CA, et al. Survival in epithelial ovarian cancer: a multivariate analysis incorporating BRCA mutation status and platinum sensitivity. *Ann Oncol* (2011) **22**(5):1127–32. doi:10.1093/annonc/mdq577
55. Safra T, Borgato L, Nicoletto MO, Rolnitzky L, Pelles-Avraham S, Geva R, et al. BRCA mutation status and determinant of outcome in women with recurrent epithelial ovarian cancer treated with pegylated liposomal doxorubicin. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2011) **10**(10):2000–7. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-11-0272
56. Alsop K, Fereday S, Meldrum C, deFazio A, Emmanuel C, George J, et al. BRCA mutation frequency and patterns of treatment response in BRCA mutation-positive women with ovarian cancer: a report from the Australian Ovarian Cancer Study Group. *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(21):2654–63. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.39.8545
57. Birgisdottir V, Stefansson OA, Bodvarsdottir SK, Hilmarsdottir H, Jonasson JG, Eyfjord JE. Epigenetic silencing and deletion of the BRCA1 gene in sporadic breast cancer. *Breast Cancer Res* (2006) **8**(4):R38. doi:10.1186/bcr1522
58. Esteller M, Silva JM, Dominguez G, Bonilla F, Matias-Guiu X, Lerma E, et al. Promoter hypermethylation and BRCA1 inactivation in sporadic breast and ovarian tumors. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2000) **92**(7):564–9. doi:10.1093/jnci/92.7.564
59. Wei M, Grushko TA, Dignam J, Hagos F, Nanda R, Sveen L, et al. BRCA1 promoter methylation in sporadic breast cancer is associated with reduced BRCA1 copy number and chromosome 17 aneusomy. *Cancer Res* (2005) **65**(23):10692–9. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-05-1277
60. Hughes-Davies L, Huntsman D, Ruas M, Fuks F, Bye J, Chin SF, et al. EMSY links the BRCA2 pathway to sporadic breast and ovarian cancer. *Cell* (2003) **115**(5):523–35. doi:10.1016/S0092-8674(03)00930-9
61. Long KC, Kauff ND. Hereditary ovarian cancer: recent molecular insights and their impact on screening strategies. *Curr Opin Oncol* (2011) **23**(5):526–30. doi:10.1097/CCO.0b013e3283499da9
62. Walsh T, Casadei S, Lee MK, Pennil CC, Nord AS, Thornton AM, et al. Mutations in 12 genes for inherited ovarian, fallopian tube, and peritoneal carcinoma identified by massively parallel sequencing. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**(44):18032–7. doi:10.1073/pnas.1115052108
63. Cancer Genome Atlas Research Network. Integrated genomic analyses of ovarian carcinoma. *Nature* (2011) **474**(7353):609–15. doi:10.1038/nature10166
64. Konstantinopoulos PA, Spentzos D, Karlan BY, Taniguchi T, Fountzilas E, Francoeur N, et al. Gene expression profile of BRCAness that correlates with responsiveness to chemotherapy and with outcome in patients with epithelial ovarian cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2010) **28**(22):3555–61. doi:10.1200/JCO.2009.27.5719
65. Bullrich F, Rasio D, Kitada S, Starostik P, Kipps T, Keating M, et al. ATM mutations in B-cell chronic lymphocytic leukemia. *Cancer Res* (1999) **59**(1):24–7.
66. Couch FJ, Johnson MR, Rabe K, Boardman L, McWilliams R, de Andrade M, et al. Germ line Fanconi anemia complementation group C mutations and pancreatic cancer. *Cancer Res* (2005) **65**(2):383–6.
67. Vorechovsky I, Luo L, Ortmann E, Steinmann D, Dork T. Missense mutations at ATM gene and cancer risk. *Lancet* (1999) **353**(9160):1276. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(05)75199-0
68. Bell DW, Varley JM, Szydlo TE, Kang DH, Wahrer DC, Shannon KE, et al. Heterozygous germ line hCHK2 mutations in Li-Fraumeni syndrome. *Science* (1999) **286**(5449):2528–31. doi:10.1126/science.286.5449.2528
69. Miller CW, Ikezoe T, Krug U, Hofmann WK, Tavor S, Vegesna V, et al. Mutations of the CHK2 gene are found in some osteosarcomas, but are rare in breast,

lung, and ovarian tumors. *Genes Chromosomes Cancer* (2002) **33**(1):17–21. doi:10.1002/gcc.1207
70. Marsit CJ, Liu M, Nelson HH, Posner M, Suzuki M, Kelsey KT. Inactivation of the Fanconi anemia/BRCA pathway in lung and oral cancers: implications for treatment and survival. *Oncogene* (2004) **23**(4):1000–4. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1207256
71. Narayan G, Arias-Pulido H, Nandula SV, Basso K, Sugirtharaj DD, Vargas H, et al. Promoter hypermethylation of FANCF: disruption of Fanconi Anemia-BRCA pathway in cervical cancer. *Cancer Res* (2004) **64**(9):2994–7. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-04-0245
72. Makridakis NM, Reichardt JK. Translational DNA polymerases and cancer. *Front Genet* (2012) **3**:174. doi:10.3389/fgene.2012.00174.ecollection2012
73. Curtin NJ. DNA repair dysregulation from cancer driver to therapeutic target. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2012) **12**(12):801–17. doi:10.1038/nrc3399
74. Mendes-Pereira AM, Martin SA, Brough R, McCarthy A, Taylor JR, Kim JS, et al. Synthetic lethal targeting of PTEN mutant cells with PARP inhibitors. *EMBO Mol Med* (2009) **1**(6–7):315–22. doi:10.1002/emmm.200900041
75. Dedes KJ, Wetterskog D, Mendes-Pereira AM, Natrajan R, Lambros MB, Geyer FC, et al. PTEN deficiency in endometrioid endometrial adenocarcinomas predicts sensitivity to PARP inhibitors. *Sci Transl Med* (2010) **2**:53ra75. doi:10.1126/scitranslmed.3001538
76. Forster MD, Dedes KJ, Sandhu S, Frentzas S, Kristeleit R, Ashworth A, et al. Treatment with olaparib in a patient with PTEN-deficient endometrioid endometrial cancer. *Nat Rev Clin Oncol* (2011) **8**(5):302–6. doi:10.1038/nrclinonc.2011.42
77. Fraser M, Zhao H, Luoto KR, Lundin C, Coackley C, Chan N, et al. PTEN deletion in prostate cancer cells does not associate with loss of RAD51 function: implications for radiotherapy and chemotherapy. *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**(4):1015–27. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-2189
78. Hunt CR, Gupta A, Horikoshi N, Pandita TK. Does PTEN loss impair DNA double-strand break repair by homologous recombination? *Clin Cancer Res* (2012) **18**(4):920–2. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-11-3131
79. Minami D, Takigawa N, Takeda H, Takata M, Ochi N, Ichihara E, et al. Synergistic effect of olaparib with combination of cisplatin on PTEN-deficient lung cancer cells. *Mol Cancer Res* (2013) **11**(2):140–8. doi:10.1158/1541-7786.MCR-12-0401
80. Cruz C, Teule A, Caminal JM, Blanco I, Piulats JM. Uveal melanoma and BRCA1/BRCA2 genes: a relationship that needs further investigation. *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(34):827–9. doi:10.1200/JCO.2011.37.8828
81. Jang S, Atkins MB. Treatment of BRAF mutant melanoma: the role of vemurafenib and other therapies. *Clin Pharmacol Ther* (2013) **95**(1):24–31. doi:10.1038/clpt.2013.197
82. Matos AM, Francisco AP. Targets, structures, and recent approaches in malignant melanoma chemotherapy. *ChemMedChem* (2013) **8**:1751–65. doi:10.1002/cmdc.201300248
83. Grimaldi AM, Cassidy PB, Leachmann S, Ascierto PA. Novel approaches in melanoma prevention and therapy. *Cancer Treat Res* (2014) **159**:443–55. doi:10.1007/978-3-642-38007-5_25
84. Kim KB, Flaherty KT, Chapman PB, Sosman JA, Ribas A, McArthur GA, et al. Pattern and outcome of disease progression in phase I study of vemurafenib in patients with metastatic melanoma (MM). *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(Suppl):abstr8519.
85. Farolfi A, Ridolfi L, Guidoboni M, Nicoletti SV, Piciucchi S, Valmorri L, et al. Ipilimumab in advanced melanoma: reports of long-lasting responses. *Melanoma Res* (2012) **22**(3):263–70. doi:10.1097/CMR.0b013e328353e65c
86. Korabiowska M, Konig F, Verheggen R, Schlott T, Cordon-Cardo C, Romeike B, et al. Altered expression and new mutations in DNA mismatch repair genes MLH1 and MSH2 in melanoma brain metastases. *Anticancer Res* (2004) **24**(2B):981–6.
87. Naumann SC, Roos WP, Jost E, Belohlavek C, Lennerz V, Schmidt CW, et al. Temozolomide- and fotemustine-induced apoptosis in human malignant melanoma cells: response related to MGMT, MMR, DSBs, and p53. *Br J Cancer* (2009) **100**(2):322–33. doi:10.1038/sj.bjc.6604856
88. Toshimitsu H, Yoshimoto Y, Augustine CK, Padussis JC, Yoo JS, Angelica Selim M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase enhances the effect of chemotherapy in an animal model of regional therapy for the treatment of advanced extremity malignant melanoma. *Ann Surg Oncol* (2010) **17**(8):2247–54. doi:10.1038/sj.bjc.6604856
89. Bedikian AY, Papadopoulos NE, Kim KB, Hwu WJ, Homsi J, Glass MR, et al. A phase IB trial of intravenous INO-1001 plus oral temozolomide in subjects with unresectable stage-III or IV melanoma. *Cancer Invest* (2009) **27**(7):756–63. doi:10.1080/07357900802709159
90. Plummer R, Jones C, Middleton M, Wilson R, Evans J, Olsen A, et al. First and final report of a phase II study of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor, AG014699, in combination with temozolomide (TMZ) in patients with metastatic malignant melanoma (MM). *J Clin Oncol* (2006) **24**:8013. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-08-1223
91. Plummer R, Lorigan P, Steven N, Scott L, Middleton MR, Wilson RH, et al. A phase II study of the potent PARP inhibitor, rucaparib (PF-01367338, AG014699), with temozolomide in patients with metastatic melanoma demonstrating evidence of chemopotentiation. *Cancer Chemother Pharmacol* (2013) **71**(5):1191–9. doi:10.1007/s00280-013-2113-1
92. *Phase 2 Study of the Poly(ADP-Ribose) Polymerase Inhibitor E7016 in Combination With Temozolomide in Subjects With Wild Type BRAF Stage IV or Unresectable Stage III Melanoma* (2012). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
93. *Study of Poly (ADP-Ribose) Polymerase (PARP) Inhibitor E7016 in Combination with Temozolomide in Subjects with Advanced Solid Tumors* (2013). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
94. Salama AK. Evolving pharmacotherapies for the treatment of metastatic melanoma. *Clin Med Insights Oncol* (2013) **7**:137–49. doi:10.4137/CMO.S9565
95. Habbe N, Langer P, Sina-Frey M, Bartsch DK. Familial pancreatic cancer syndromes. *Endocrinol Metab Clin North Am* (2006) **35**(2):417–30,xi. doi:10.1016/j.ecl.2006.02.016
96. Cancer risks in BRCA2 mutation carriers. The breast cancer linkage consortium. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (1999) **91**(15):1310–6.
97. Leung K, Saif MW. BRCA-associated pancreatic cancer: the evolving management. *JOP* (2013) **14**(2):149–51. doi:10.6092/1590-8577/1462
98. Drew Y, Mulligan EA, Vong WT, Thomas HD, Kahn S, Kyle S, et al. Therapeutic potential of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor AG014699 in human cancers with mutated or methylated BRCA1 or BRCA2. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2011) **103**(4):334–46. doi:10.1093/jnci/djq509
99. Kaufman B, Shapira-Frommer R, Schmutzler RK, Audeh MW, Friedlander M, Balmaña J, et al. Olaparib monotherapy in patients with advanced cancer and a germ-line BRCA1/2 mutation: an open-label phase II study. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr11024.
100. Pishvaian M, Wang H, Zhuang T, He A, Hwang J, Hankin A, et al. A phase I/II study of ABT-888 in combination with 5-fluorouracil (5-FU) and oxaliplatin (Ox) in patients with metastatic pancreatic cancer (MPC). *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **30**(Suppl 34):abstr147.
101. Edwards SM, Kote-Jarai Z, Meitz J, Hamoudi R, Hope Q, Osin P, et al. Two percent of men with early-onset prostate cancer harbor germline mutations in the BRCA2 gene. *Am J Hum Genet* (2003) **72**(1):1–12. doi:10.1086/345310
102. Tryggvadottir L, Vidarsdottir L, Thorgeirsson T, Jonasson JG, Olafsdottir EJ, Olafsdottir GH, et al. Prostate cancer progression and survival in BRCA2 mutation carriers. *J Natl Cancer Inst* (2007) **99**(12):929–35. doi:10.1093/jnci/djm005
103. Castro E, Goh C, Olmos D, Saunders E, Leongamornlert D, Tymrakiewicz M, et al. Germline BRCA mutations are associated with higher risk of nodal involvement, distant metastasis, and poor survival outcomes in prostate cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(14):1748–57. doi:10.1200/JCO.2012.43.1882
104. Sandhu SK, Omlin A, Hylands L, Miranda S, Barber LJ, Riisnaes R, et al. Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitors for the treatment of advanced germline BRCA2 mutant prostate cancer. *Ann Oncol* (2013) **24**(5):1416–8. doi:10.1093/annonc/mdt074
105. Schiewer MJ, Morey LM, Burd CJ, Liu Y, Merry DE, Ho SM, et al. Cyclin D1 repressor domain mediates proliferation and survival in prostate cancer. *Oncogene* (2009) **28**(7):1016–27. doi:10.1038/onc.2008.446
106. Tan SH, Furusato B, Fang X, He F, Mohamed AA, Griner NB, et al. Evaluation of ERG responsive proteome in prostate cancer. *Prostate* (2013) **74**(1):70–89. doi:10.1002/pros.22731
107. Tomlins SA, Rhodes DR, Perner S, Dhanasekaran SM, Mehra R, Sun XW, et al. Recurrent fusion of TMPRSS2 and ETS transcription factor genes in prostate cancer. *Science* (2005) **310**(5748):644–8. doi:10.1126/science.1117679
108. Brenner JC, Ateeq B, Li Y, Yocum AK, Cao Q, Asangani IA, et al. Mechanistic rationale for inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in ETS gene fusion-positive prostate cancer. *Cancer Cell* (2011) **19**(5):664–78. doi:10.1016/j.ccr.2011.04.010

109. Chatterjee P, Choudhary GS, Sharma A, Singh K, Heston WD, Ciezki J, et al. PARP inhibition sensitizes to low dose-rate radiation TMPRSS2-ERG fusion gene-expressing and PTEN-deficient prostate cancer cells. *PLoS One* (2013) **8**(4):e60408. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0060408
110. Sandhu SK, Schelman WR, Wilding G, Moreno V, Baird RD, Miranda S, et al. The poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor niraparib (MK4827) in BRCA mutation carriers and patients with sporadic cancer: a phase 1 dose-escalation trial. *Lancet Oncol* (2013) **14**(9):882–92. doi:10.1016/S1470-2045(13)70240-7
111. TOPARP. A phase II trial of olaparib in patients with advanced castration resistant prostate cancer (2012). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
112. Palma JP, Wang YC, Rodriguez LE, Montgomery D, Ellis PA, Bukofzer G, et al. ABT-888 confers broad in vivo activity in combination with temozolomide in diverse tumors. *Clin Cancer Res* (2009) **15**(23):7277–90. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-09-1245
113. Hussain M, Carducci MA, Slovin SF, Jeremy PC, Jiang Q, McKeegan EM, et al. Pilot study of veliparib (ABT-888) with temozolomide (TMZ) in patients (pts) with metastatic castration-resistant prostate cancer (mCRPC). *J Clin Oncol* (2012) **30**(Suppl 5):abstr224.
114. Miquel C, Jacob S, Grandjouan S, Aime A, Viguier J, Sabourin JC, et al. Frequent alteration of DNA damage signalling and repair pathways in human colorectal cancers with microsatellite instability. *Oncogene* (2007) **26**(40):5919–26. doi:10.1038/sj.onc.1210419
115. Vilar E, Bartnik CM, Stenzel SL, Raskin L, Ahn J, Moreno V, et al. MRE11 deficiency increases sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition in microsatellite unstable colorectal cancers. *Cancer Res* (2011) **71**(7):2632–42. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-10-1120
116. Takahashi M, Koi M, Balaguer F, Boland CR, Goel A. MSH3 mediates sensitization of colorectal cancer cells to cisplatin, oxaliplatin, and a poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor. *J Biol Chem* (2011) **286**(14):12157–65. doi:10.1074/jbc.M110.198804
117. Thomas HD, Calabrese CR, Batey MA, Canan S, Hostomsky Z, Kyle S, et al. Preclinical selection of a novel poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor for clinical trial. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2007) **6**(3):945–56. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-06-0552
118. Leichman LP, Cohen SJ, Hochster HS, Messersmith WA, Lenz H, Boman BM, et al. A phase II trial to assess the single-agent efficacy and safety of the PARP inhibitor olaparib (O) in previously treated patients (pts) with metastatic, measurable colorectal cancer (mCRC) stratified by microsatellite status (MSs). *Presented at 2010 Molecular Markers Meeting.* Hollywood, FL (2012). Available from: http://meetinglibrary.asco.org/content/60883-101
119. Shelton JW, Waxweiler TV, Landry J, Gao H, Xu Y, Wang L, et al. In vitro and in vivo enhancement of chemoradiation using the oral parp inhibitor ABT-888 in colorectal cancer cells. *Int J Radiat Oncol Biol Phys* (2013) **86**(3):469–76. doi:10.1016/j.ijrobp.2013.02.015
120. Pishvaian MJ, Slack R, Witkiewicz A, He AR, Hwang JJ, Hankin A, et al. A phase II study of the PARP inhibitor ABT-888 plus temozolomide in patients with heavily pretreated, metastatic colorectal cancer. *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(Suppl 15):abstr3502.
121. Lee MN, Tseng RC, Hsu HS, Chen JY, Tzao C, Ho WL, et al. Epigenetic inactivation of the chromosomal stability control genes BRCA1, BRCA2, and XRCC5 in non-small cell lung cancer. *Clin Cancer Res* (2007) **13**(3):832–8. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-05-2694
122. Paul I, Savage KI, Blayney JK, Lamers E, Gately K, Kerr K, et al. PARP inhibition induces BAX/BAK-independent synthetic lethality of BRCA1-deficient non-small cell lung cancer. *J Pathol* (2011) **224**(4):564–74. doi:10.1002/path.2925
123. *Parp Inhibitor in Advanced Non-Small Cell Lung Cancer (PIN)* (2013). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
124. Wang D, Lippard SJ. Cellular processing of platinum anticancer drugs. *Nat Rev Drug Discov* (2005) **4**(4):307–20. doi:10.1038/nrd1691
125. Cheng H, Zhang Z, Borczuk A, Powell CA, Balajee AS, Lieberman HB, et al. PARP inhibition selectively increases sensitivity to cisplatin in ERCC1-low non-small cell lung cancer cells. *Carcinogenesis* (2013) **34**(4):739–49. doi:10.1093/carcin/bgs393
126. Michels J, Vitale I, Senovilla L, Enot DP, Garcia P, Lissa D, et al. Synergistic interaction between cisplatin and PARP inhibitors in non-small cell lung cancer. *Cell Cycle* (2013) **12**(6):877–83. doi:10.4161/cc.24034
127. Campelo RB, Felip E, Massuti B, Majem M, Carcereny E, Cardenal F, et al. Phase IB study of olaparib (AZD2281) plus gefitinib in EGFR-mutant patients (p) with advanced non-small-cell-lung cancer (NSCLC) (NCT 01513174/GECP-GOAL). *J Clin Oncol* (2013) **31**(Suppl):abstr2581.
128. *Olaparib Dose Escalating Trial and Concurrent Radiotherapy With or Without Cisplatin in Locally Advanced NSCLC* (2012). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
129. Tomlins SA, Laxman B, Dhanasekaran SM, Helgeson BE, Cao X, Morris DS, et al. Distinct classes of chromosomal rearrangements create oncogenic ETS gene fusions in prostate cancer. *Nature* (2007) **448**(7153):595–9. doi:10.1038/nature06024
130. Brenner JC, Feng FY, Han S, Patel S, Goyal SV, Bou-Maroun LM, et al. PARP-1 inhibition as a targeted strategy to treat Ewing's sarcoma. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**(7):1608–13. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-11-3648
131. Garnett MJ, Edelman EJ, Heidorn SJ, Greenman CD, Dastur A, Lau KW, et al. Systematic identification of genomic markers of drug sensitivity in cancer cells. *Nature* (2012) **483**(7391):570–5. doi:10.1038/nature11005
132. *Study of BMN 673, a PARP Inhibitor, in Patients with Advanced or Solid Tumors* (2013). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
133. *Olaparib in Adults with Recurrent/Metastatic Ewing's Sarcoma* (2012). Available from: www.clinicaltrials.gov
134. Kummar S, Kinders R, Gutierrez ME, Rubinstein L, Parchment RE, Phillips LR, et al. Phase 0 clinical trial of the poly (ADPribose)polymerase inhibitor ABT-888 in patients with advanced malignancies. *J Clin Oncol* (2009) **27**(16):2705–11. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.19.7681
135. Dhillon KK, Swisher EM, Taniguchi T. Secondary mutations of BRCA1/2 and drug resistance. *Cancer Sci* (2011) **102**(4):663–9. doi:10.1111/j.1349-7006.2010.01840
136. Norquist B, Wurz KA, Pennil CC, Garcia R, Gross J, Sakai W, et al. Secondary somatic mutations restoring BRCA1/2 predict chemotherapy resistance in hereditary ovarian carcinomas. *J Clin Oncol* (2011) **29**(22):3008–15. doi:10.1200/JCO.2010.34.2980
137. Fojo T, Bates S. Mechanisms of resistance to PARP inhibitors – three and counting. *Cancer Discov* (2013) **3**(1):20–3. doi:10.1158/2159-8290
138. Montoni A, Robu M, Pouliot E, Shah GM. Resistance to PARP-inhibitors in cancer therapy. *Front Pharmacol* (2013) **4**:18. doi:10.3389/fphar.2013.00018
139. Ang JE, Gourley C, Powell B, High H, Shapira-Frommer R, Castonguay V, et al. Efficacy of chemotherapy in BRCA1/2 mutation carrier ovarian cancer in the setting of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor resistance: a multi-institutional study. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**(19):5485–93. doi:10.1158/1078-0432

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Received: 07 November 2013; accepted: 18 February 2014; published online: 28 February 2014.

*Citation: O'Sullivan CC, Moon DH, Kohn EC and Lee J-M (2014) Beyond breast and ovarian cancers: PARP inhibitors for BRCA mutation-associated and BRCA-like solid tumors. Front. Oncol. **4**:42. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2014.00042*

This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology.

frontiers in Oncology

OPINION
published: 14 October 2015
doi: 10.3389/fonc.2015.00222

Successes and challenges of PARP inhibitors in cancer therapy

Tiffany K. Ricks, Haw-Jyh Chiu, Gwynn Ison, Geoffrey Kim, Amy E. McKee, Paul Kluetz and Richard Pazdur*

Office of Hematology and Oncology Products (OHOP), Office of New Drugs (OND), Center for Drug Evaluation and Research (CDER), U.S. Food and Drug Administration, Silver Spring, MD, USA

Keywords: PARP inhibitor, cancer, drug resistance, BRCA1, BRCA2, homologous recombination

INTRODUCTION

Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerases (PARPs) are a family of enzymes involved in cellular homeostasis, including DNA transcription, cell-cycle regulation, and DNA repair (1, 2). PARPs can detect DNA damage and bind to DNA single strand breaks (SSBs) through their N-terminal zinc finger domains. DNA binding activates the C-terminal catalytic domain, which hydrolyzes NAD^+ to attach poly ADP-ribose (PAR) polymers covalently to nuclear proteins, including PARP itself. Negatively charged PAR polymers promote recruitment of DNA repair proteins, and auto-PARylation causes dissociation of PARPs from DNA, allowing completion of DNA repair. In the absence of PARP activity, unrepaired SSBs can lead to more deleterious double strand breaks (DSBs), which require high fidelity, homologous recombination (HR) or low fidelity, non-homologous end joining (NHEJ) for repair.

In vitro and *in vivo* studies have demonstrated that tumor cells harboring defects in DNA repair are highly sensitive to PARP inhibitors, leading to genomic instability and cell death. Two publications demonstrated the concept of synthetic lethality in BRCA-deficient cells treated with PARP inhibitors (3, 4). Cells lacking functional alleles of *BRCA* are defective in HR repair and have an increased susceptibility to cause tumor development. Loss of BRCA or inhibition of PARP alone has little effect on *in vitro* and *in vivo* tumor growth; however, loss of function of both proteins enhances anti-tumor activity. Restoring BRCA expression blocks the cytotoxic effects of PARP inhibitor treatment.

Several clinical PARP inhibitors are under investigation in Phase 2 and Phase 3 clinical trials as monotherapy in cancers with DNA repair defects or in combination with radiation, chemotherapy, or other targeted agents (**Table 1**). Progress in PARP inhibitor development has led to the recent accelerated approval of Lynparza (olaparib) by the U.S. Food and Drug Administration (5). Lynparza is currently indicated as monotherapy for patients with advanced germline *BRCA*-mutated ovarian cancer who have received three or more prior lines of chemotherapy. Lynparza was approved with a companion diagnostic test to select patients with deleterious or suspected deleterious *BRCA* mutations. PARP inhibitors are anticipated to have a much broader clinical application in additional tumor types, particularly those with DNA repair defects and in combination with chemotherapy and other targeted agents. In light of renewed interest in PARP inhibitors and the recent approval of Lynparza, this review will highlight data of PARP inhibitors in *in vitro* and *in vivo* cancer models and explore some of the clinical applications and challenges of PARP inhibitor therapy.

MECHANISMS OF ANTI-TUMOR EFFECT OF PARP INHIBITORS

Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitors are structurally similar in that they contain a nicotinamide moiety and mimic the NAD^+ substrate. PARP inhibitors competitively bind to the catalytic domain of PARPs and inhibit PAR synthesis with half-maximal inhibitory concentration (IC_{50}) values in

OPEN ACCESS

Edited by:
Christina Annunziata, National Cancer Institute, USA

Reviewed by:
Lawrence Panasci, Jewish General Hospital, Canada
Shiv K. Gupta, Mayo Clinic, USA
Joyce Liu, Dana-Farber Cancer Institute, USA

****Correspondence:***
Tiffany K. Ricks
tiffany.ricks@fda.hhs.gov

Specialty section:
This article was submitted to Cancer Molecular Targets and Therapeutics, a section of the journal Frontiers in Oncology

Received: *30 July 2015*
Accepted: *28 September 2015*
Published: *14 October 2015*

Citation:
Ricks TK, Chiu H-J, Ison G, Kim G, McKee AE, Kluetz P and Pazdur R (2015) Successes and challenges of PARP inhibitors in cancer therapy. Front. Oncol. 5:222. doi: 10.3389/fonc.2015.00222

TABLE 1 | PARP inhibitors in Phase 2 and Phase 3 clinical development[a].

PARP inhibitor	Clinical trial	Therapy	Tumor type
Olaparib	Phase 2	Monotherapy	Ovarian, peritoneal, fallopian tube, breast, colorectal, lung, Ewing's sarcoma, prostate, pancreatic, advanced tumors
		Combination	Breast, ovarian, peritoneal, fallopian tube, endometrial, gastric, prostate, lung, pancreatic
	Phase 3	Monotherapy	Breast, ovarian
		Combination	Ovarian, peritoneal, fallopian tube, gastric
		Maintenance	Ovarian, pancreatic
Veliparib	Phase 2	Monotherapy	Ovarian, fallopian tube, peritoneal, breast
		Combination	Breast, ovarian, peritoneal, fallopian tube, colorectal, lung, cervical, prostate, liver, glioblastoma, melanoma, pancreatic, advanced tumors
	Phase 3	Combination	Breast, lung, glioblastoma
Rucaparib	Phase 2	Monotherapy	Breast, ovarian, fallopian, peritoneal, pancreatic
	Phase 3	Combination	Breast
		Maintenance	Ovarian, fallopian tube, peritoneal
Niraparib	Phase 2	Monotherapy	Ovarian
	Phase 3	Monotherapy	Breast
		Maintenance	Ovarian
Talazoparib	Phase 2	Monotherapy	Breast, ovarian, endometrial, advanced tumors
	Phase 3	Monotherapy	Breast
E7016	Phase 2	Combination	Melanoma

[a]*Completed and active clinical trials obtained from www.clinicaltrials.gov, data accessed August 2015.*

the low nanomolar range (6–8). PARP inhibitors were developed to block the enzymatic activity of PARPs and prevent SSB repair by inhibiting the base excision repair (BER) pathway, and initial clinical development focused on potentiating the effects of chemotherapy and radiation (6, 9, 10). Subsequent studies demonstrated that PARP inhibitors alone were cytotoxic in HR-deficient cells (3, 4, 11). Based on these findings, a model was proposed in which PARP inhibition causes unrepaired SSBs, which are subsequently converted to DSBs, leading to synthetic lethality in HR-deficient cells (4). However, knockdown of XRCC1, the protein immediately downstream of PARP in the BER pathway did not lead to synthetic lethality (12), suggesting that loss of PARP activity is critical for synthetic lethality, but the loss of BER is not.

Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerases function in other aspects of DNA repair, and emerging data suggest other mechanisms of action for the anti-tumor activity of PARP inhibitors in HR-deficient cells (13, 14). One potential mechanism proposes that PARP inhibition activates NHEJ in HR-deficient cells, leading to genomic instability and cell death (12). *In vitro* studies have demonstrated that PARPs can regulate components of the NHEJ machinery, including DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-PK), Ku70, and Ku80 (15–18). In HR-deficient cells, PARP inhibitor treatment induced the activation of DNA-PK and phosphorylation of downstream substrates and increased NHEJ of a reporter plasmid containing a DSB (12). Pharmacological blockade or loss of NHEJ proteins reduced chromosomal aberrations and the cytotoxic effects of PARP inhibition, indicating a role for NHEJ in PARP inhibitor activity.

In vitro studies have demonstrated that the activity of PARP inhibitors may also involve formation of deleterious PARP–DNA complexes, which hinder DNA replication and repair (19–21). Avian cells lacking PARP1 and PARP2 were resistant to olaparib treatment and remained viable at concentrations greater than 10 μM (19). In contrast, olaparib caused significant cytotoxicity in wild type cells and increased levels of γ-H2AX, a marker of DNA damage. PAR polymers were undetectable by ELISA in both olaparib-treated wild type cells and PARP-deficient cells, suggesting that PARP inhibition is distinct from genetic deletion of PARP.

A comparison of PARP inhibitors demonstrated comparable inhibition of PAR synthesis by Western blot and ELISA (19, 20). In contrast, each PARP inhibitor showed varying ability to induce PARP–DNA complexes in the presence of alkylating agent. In the absence of PARP inhibitor, PARP1 was detected in the nuclear soluble fraction by Western blot and accumulated in the chromatin-bound fraction following PARP inhibitor treatment. In tumor cells, BMN 673 (talazoparib) induced greater accumulation of PARP1 and PARP2 in the chromatin-bound fraction compared to olaparib and rucaparib. Niraparib induced greater PARP–DNA binding than olaparib, and veliparib was the least effective enhancer of PARP–DNA binding at concentrations that maximally inhibited PARP enzymatic activity. PARP–DNA binding was detected at pharmacologically relevant concentrations and correlated with the cytotoxicity of each agent *in vitro*. *In vivo*, enhanced PARP–DNA binding did not correlate with better anti-tumor activity but resulted in increased toxicity (22). The significance of differential PARP–DNA binding on efficacy and tolerability requires further investigation in the context of different tumor types and different PARP inhibitor and chemotherapy regimens. The complex role of PARPs in cellular homeostasis, including DNA repair, highlights the need to evaluate PARP inhibitors for modulating other biological functions of PARPs.

FUTURE CHALLENGES OF PARP INHIBITOR DEVELOPMENT

Clinical evaluation of the pharmacodynamic (PD) activity of PARP inhibitors has focused primarily on measuring inhibition of *ex vivo* enzymatic activity or PAR incorporation in tumor tissues and peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMCs). In a Phase 0 clinical trial, the National Cancer Institute and Abbott Laboratories validated a sandwich immunoassay to evaluate the PD response of veliparib during clinical development (23–25). The immunoassay measured changes in PARylated substrates collected from peripheral blood and tumor biopsy samples. While PD evaluations have demonstrated target engagement by veliparib and other PARP inhibitors, it is currently unclear what level of PARP inhibition is required to translate into a clinical response. In the case of olaparib, patients with BRCA-deficient ovarian or breast cancer demonstrated maximal PARP inhibition in PBMCs at doses greater than 60 mg BID olaparib capsules; however, dose-dependent anti-tumor activity was observed at higher doses of 100 and 400 mg BID olaparib capsules (26–28).

Several factors may contribute to the lack of a clear relationship between PARP inhibition and clinical activity. Exploratory analysis of olaparib pharmacokinetic (PK)/PD data suggested that sustaining unbound steady-state trough concentrations above the IC_{90} for PARP inhibition affords better clinical efficacy.[1] These results correlated with *in vivo* PK/PD modeling of mouse tumor xenograft data that demonstrated a marked increase in DNA SSBs when PAR levels were decreased by more than 90%, and exceeding this threshold improved the anti-tumor activity of olaparib in BRCA-deficient tumors. A simulation of unbound steady-state trough concentrations in patients receiving 100, 200, and 400 mg BID olaparib capsules indicated that patients receiving 400 mg BID achieved steady-state trough concentrations exceeding the IC_{90} value for PARP inhibition. Other potential reasons for lack of a PK/PD relationship include off-target effects of PARP inhibitors or variability in PK data. Another possibility is that the cytotoxicity of PARP inhibitors may involve other mechanisms of action.

To date, investigation of the mechanisms of resistance to PARP inhibitor anti-tumor effects has been limited (29, 30). Potential mechanisms of resistance to PARP inhibitors may involve restoration of HR or modulation of PARP itself. One potential mechanism was demonstrated in the Capan-1 human metastatic pancreatic adenocarcinoma cell line, which lacks a wild type copy of *BRCA* while harboring a 6174delT mutant *BRCA* allele. This mutation causes a frameshift in the normal open reading frame (ORF), resulting in expression of truncated BRCA protein and a deficiency in HR (31, 32). Analysis of Capan-1 clones resistant to PARP inhibitors showed that additional mutations (i.e., deletion, insertion, or deletion/insertion) within *BRCA* in these cells rectified the 6174delT frameshift mutation and restored *BRCA2* normal ORF and BRCA function. Additional evidence that at least a partial restoration of HR can lead to resistance to PARP inhibitors include secondary mutations in the *BRCA* gene, restoring expression of wild type BRCA protein in patients (33) and somatic mutation of *TP53BP1* (34, 35).

In addition to restoration of HR, studies have also correlated resistance to PARP inhibitors with PARP itself and PD markers such as γ–H2AX (36, 37). In an *in vivo* study, responsiveness of mice bearing TC-71 Ewing sarcoma tumors to a combination of talazoparib and temozolamide was correlated with decreased levels of total or cleaved PARP and increases in γ–H2AX; however, tumors that were resistant to the combination treatment were shown to have some cleaved PARP but no decrease in total or cleaved PARP, or increases in γ–H2AX (38). Although the status of the genes involved in HR was not evaluated in tumors tested in this study, these results suggest that another potential mechanism of resistance to anti-tumor effects of PARP inhibitors may involve regulation of PARP itself.

The most concerning potential adverse reactions associated with PARP inhibition are myelodysplastic syndrome and acute myeloid leukemia (MDS/AML), especially in patients harboring a germline *BRCA* mutation. BRCA1 is critically involved with the Fanconi anemia proteins in repairing DNA damage, whereas BRCA2 is itself a Fanconi anemia protein. Biallelic mutations of *BRCA2* are linked to Fanconi's anemia, a genetic disorder characterized by congenital abnormalities and a profound increase in cancer predisposition, namely AML (39, 40). The U.S. Package Insert for Lynparza (olaparib) contains the following warning for the development of MDS/AML: MDS/AML have been confirmed in 6 out of 298 (2%) patients enrolled in a single arm trial of Lynparza monotherapy, in patients with deleterious or suspected deleterious germline *BRCA*-mutated advanced cancers[2]. In a randomized placebo controlled trial, MDS/AML occurred in 3 out of 136 (2%) patients with advanced ovarian cancer treated with Lynparza. Overall, MDS/AML were reported in 22 of 2,618 (<1%) patients treated with Lynparza. The majority of MDS/AML cases (17 of 22 cases) were fatal, and the duration of therapy with Lynparza in patients who developed secondary MDS/cancer-therapy related AML varied from <6 months to >2 years. All patients had previous chemotherapy with platinum agents and/or other DNA damaging agents. The addition of further DNA damage induced by chemotherapy or other environmental factors, coupled with enhanced impairment of a compensatory repair pathway by means of PARP inhibition, may prime patients with germline DNA repair deficiencies for the development of MDS/AML. Monitoring of complete blood counts and perhaps PBMCs for micronuclei is warranted for patients receiving PARP inhibitors, and further investigations should be performed for prolonged hematologic toxicity (see text footnote 2).

CONCLUSION

Notwithstanding the current knowledge regarding the biological role of PARP and its demonstrated clinical benefit in cancers with germline *BRCA* mutations, future studies are needed to improve

[1]Pharmacology/Toxicology NDA review: olaparib 2014. Available from: http://www.accessdata.fda.gov/drugsatfda_docs/nda/2014/206162Orig1s000PharmR.pdf

[2]LYNPARZA™(olaparib) label: Available from http://www.accessdata.fda.gov/scripts/cder/drugsatfda/

the therapeutic potential of PARP inhibitors. For example, better understanding of the contribution of the various mechanisms of action *in vivo*, in the context of different PARP inhibitors and different tumor types, together with better understanding of mechanisms of resistance will aid in improving the therapeutic potential of this class of drugs by optimizing patient selection (e.g., based on baseline or PARP inhibitor-mediated changes in HRD profile) or optimizing selection of therapeutic agents in combination clinical trials by targeting separate mechanisms of drug resistance. Additionally, studies are needed to identify predictive biomarkers and to develop validated, diagnostic tests to extend the therapeutic landscape of PARP inhibitors beyond *BRCA*-mutated tumors (41–43).

AUTHOR NOTE

This article reflects the views of the authors and should not be construed to represent FDA's views and policies.

REFERENCES

1. Gibson BA, Kraus WL. New insights into the molecular and cellular functions of poly(ADP-ribose) and PARPs. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2012) **13**:411–24. doi:10.1038/nrm3376
2. Schreiber V, Dantzer F, Ame JC, de Murcia G. Poly(ADP-ribose): novel functions for an old molecule. *Nat Rev Mol Cell Biol* (2006) **7**:517–28. doi:10.1038/nrm1963
3. Bryant HE, Schultz N, Thomas HD, Parker KM, Flower D, Lopez E, et al. Specific killing of BRCA2-deficient tumours with inhibitors of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase. *Nature* (2005) **434**:913–7. doi:10.1038/nature03443
4. Farmer H, McCabe N, Lord CJ, Tutt AN, Johnson DA, Richardson TB, et al. Targeting the DNA repair defect in BRCA mutant cells as a therapeutic strategy. *Nature* (2005) **434**:917–21. doi:10.1038/nature03445
5. Kim G, Ison G, McKee AE, Zhang H, Tang S, Gwise T, et al. FDA approval summary: olaparib monotherapy in patients with deleterious germline BRCA-mutated advanced ovarian cancer treated with three or more lines of chemotherapy. *Clin Cancer Res* (2015) **21**:4257–61. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-15-0887
6. Curtin NJ, Szabo C. Therapeutic applications of PARP inhibitors: anticancer therapy and beyond. *Mol Aspects Med* (2013) **34**:1217–56. doi:10.1016/j.mam.2013.01.006
7. Rouleau M, Patel A, Hendzel MJ, Kaufmann SH, Poirier GG. PARP inhibition: PARP1 and beyond. *Nat Rev Cancer* (2010) **10**:293–301. doi:10.1038/nrc2812
8. Shen Y, Rehman FL, Feng Y, Boshuizen J, Bajrami I, Elliott R, et al. BMN 673, a novel and highly potent PARP1/2 inhibitor for the treatment of human cancers with DNA repair deficiency. *Clin Cancer Res* (2013) **19**:5003–15. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-13-1391
9. Plummer R, Jones C, Middleton M, Wilson R, Evans J, Olsen A, et al. Phase I study of the poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor, AG014699, in combination with temozolomide in patients with advanced solid tumors. *Clin Cancer Res* (2008) **14**:7917–23. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-08-1223
10. Durkacz BW, Omidiji O, Gray DA, Shall S. (ADP-ribose)n participates in DNA excision repair. *Nature* (1980) **283**:593–6. doi:10.1038/283593a0
11. McCabe N, Turner NC, Lord CJ, Kluzek K, Bialkowska A, Swift S, et al. Deficiency in the repair of DNA damage by homologous recombination and sensitivity to poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibition. *Cancer Res* (2006) **66**:8109–15. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-06-0140
12. Patel AG, Sarkaria JN, Kaufmann SH. Nonhomologous end joining drives poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) inhibitor lethality in homologous recombination-deficient cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* (2011) **108**:3406–11. doi:10.1073/pnas.1013715108
13. De Lorenzo SB, Patel AG, Hurley RM, Kaufmann SH. The elephant and the blind men: making sense of PARP inhibitors in homologous recombination deficient tumor cells. *Front Oncol* (2013) **3**:228. doi:10.3389/fonc.2013.00228
14. Helleday T. The underlying mechanism for the PARP and BRCA synthetic lethality: clearing up the misunderstandings. *Mol Oncol* (2011) **5**:387–93. doi:10.1016/j.molonc.2011.07.001
15. Galande S, Kohwi-Shigematsu T. Poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase and Ku autoantigen form a complex and synergistically bind to matrix attachment sequences. *J Biol Chem* (1999) **274**:20521–8. doi:10.1074/jbc.274.29.20521
16. Li B, Navarro S, Kasahara N, Comai L. Identification and biochemical characterization of a Werner's syndrome protein complex with Ku70/80 and poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase-1. *J Biol Chem* (2004) **279**:13659–67. doi:10.1074/jbc.M311606200
17. Pleschke JM, Kleczkowska HE, Strohm M, Althaus FR. Poly(ADP-ribose) binds to specific domains in DNA damage checkpoint proteins. *J Biol Chem* (2000) **275**:40974–80. doi:10.1074/jbc.M006520200
18. Wang M, Wu W, Wu W, Rosidi B, Zhang L, Wang H, et al. PARP-1 and Ku compete for repair of DNA double strand breaks by distinct NHEJ pathways. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2006) **34**:6170–82. doi:10.1093/nar/gkl840
19. Murai J, Huang SY, Das BB, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Doroshow JH, et al. Trapping of PARP1 and PARP2 by clinical PARP Inhibitors. *Cancer Res* (2012) **72**:5588–99. doi:10.1158/0008-5472.CAN-12-2753
20. Murai J, Huang SY, Renaud A, Zhang Y, Ji J, Takeda S, et al. Stereospecific PARP trapping by BMN 673 and comparison with olaparib and rucaparib. *Mol Cancer Ther* (2014) **13**:433–43. doi:10.1158/1535-7163.MCT-13-0803
21. Strom CE, Johansson F, Uhlen M, Szigyarto CA, Erixon K, Helleday T. Poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase (PARP) is not involved in base excision repair but PARP inhibition traps a single-strand intermediate. *Nucleic Acids Res* (2011) **39**:3166–75. doi:10.1093/nar/gkq1241
22. Hopkins TA, Shi Y, Rodriguez LE, Solomon LR, Donawho CK, Digiammarino EL, et al. Mechanistic dissection of PARP1 trapping and the impact on in vivo tolerability and efficacy of PARP Inhibitors. *Mol Cancer Res* (2015). doi:10.1158/1541-7786.MCR-15-0191-T
23. Kinders RJ, Hollingshead M, Khin S, Rubinstein L, Tomaszewski JE, Doroshow JH, et al. Preclinical modeling of a phase 0 clinical trial: qualification of a pharmacodynamic assay of poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumor biopsies of mouse xenografts. *Clin Cancer Res* (2008) **14**:6877–85. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-08-0214
24. Kummar S, Kinders R, Gutierrez ME, Rubinstein L, Parchment RE, Phillips LR, et al. Phase 0 clinical trial of the poly (ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor ABT-888 in patients with advanced malignancies. *J Clin Oncol* (2009) **27**:2705–11. doi:10.1200/JCO.2008.19.7681
25. Ji J, Kinders RJ, Zhang Y, Rubinstein L, Kummar S, Parchment RE, et al. Modeling pharmacodynamic response to the poly(ADP-Ribose) polymerase inhibitor ABT-888 in human peripheral blood mononuclear cells. *PLoS One* (2011) **6**:e26152. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0026152
26. Audeh MW, Carmichael J, Penson RT, Friedlander M, Powell B, Bell-McGuinn KM, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and recurrent ovarian cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**:245–51. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60893-8
27. Tutt A, Robson M, Garber JE, Domchek SM, Audeh MW, Weitzel JN, et al. Oral poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase inhibitor olaparib in patients with BRCA1 or BRCA2 mutations and advanced breast cancer: a proof-of-concept trial. *Lancet* (2010) **376**:235–44. doi:10.1016/S0140-6736(10)60892-6
28. Fong PC, Boss DS, Yap TA, Tutt A, Wu P, Mergui-Roelvink M, et al. Inhibition of poly(ADP-ribose) polymerase in tumors from BRCA mutation carriers. *N Engl J Med* (2009) **361**:123–34. doi:10.1056/NEJMoa0900212
29. Bouwman P, Jonkers J. Molecular pathways: how can BRCA-mutated tumors become resistant to PARP inhibitors? *Clin Cancer Res* (2014) **20**:540–7. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-13-0225
30. Lord CJ, Ashworth A. Targeted therapy for cancer using PARP inhibitors. *Curr Opin Pharmacol* (2008) **8**:363–9. doi:10.1016/j.coph.2008.06.016
31. Edwards SL, Brough R, Lord CJ, Natrajan R, Vatcheva R, Levine DA, et al. Resistance to therapy caused by intragenic deletion in BRCA2. *Nature* (2008) **451**:1111–5. doi:10.1038/nature06548
32. Sakai W, Swisher EM, Karlan BY, Agarwal MK, Higgins J, Friedman C, et al. Secondary mutations as a mechanism of cisplatin resistance in BRCA2-mutated cancers. *Nature* (2008) **451**:1116–20. doi:10.1038/nature06633

33. Barber LJ, Sandhu S, Chen L, Campbell J, Kozarewa I, Fenwick K, et al. Secondary mutations in BRCA2 associated with clinical resistance to a PARP inhibitor. *J Pathol* (2013) **229**:422–9. doi:10.1002/path.4140
34. Fojo T, Bates S. Mechanisms of resistance to PARP inhibitors – three and counting. *Cancer Discov* (2013) **3**:20–3. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-12-0514
35. Jaspers JE, Kersbergen A, Boon U, Sol W, van Deemter L, Zander SA, et al. Loss of 53BP1 causes PARP inhibitor resistance in Brca1-mutated mouse mammary tumors. *Cancer Discov* (2013) **3**:68–81. doi:10.1158/2159-8290.CD-12-0049
36. Lowndes NF, Toh GW. DNA repair: the importance of phosphorylating histone H2AX. *Curr Biol* (2005) **15**:R99–102. doi:10.1016/j.cub.2005.01.029
37. Rogakou EP, Pilch DR, Orr AH, Ivanova VS, Bonner WM. DNA double-stranded breaks induce histone H2AX phosphorylation on serine 139. *J Biol Chem* (1998) **273**:5858–68. doi:10.1074/jbc.273.10.5858
38. Smith MA, Reynolds CP, Kang MH, Kolb EA, Gorlick R, Carol H, et al. Synergistic activity of PARP inhibition by talazoparib (BMN 673) with temozolomide in pediatric cancer models in the pediatric preclinical testing program. *Clin Cancer Res* (2015) **21**:819–32. doi:10.1158/1078-0432.CCR-14-2572
39. D'Andrea AD. Susceptibility pathways in Fanconi's anemia and breast cancer. *N Engl J Med* (2010) **362**:1909–19. doi:10.1056/NEJMra0809889
40. Meyer S, Tischkowitz M, Chandler K, Gillespie A, Birch JM, Evans DG. Fanconi anaemia, BRCA2 mutations and childhood cancer: a developmental perspective from clinical and epidemiological observations with implications for genetic counselling. *J Med Genet* (2014) **51**:71–5. doi:10.1136/jmedgenet-2013-101642
41. McNeish IA, Oza AM, Coleman RL, Scott CL, Konecny GE, Tinker A, et al. Results of ARIEL2: a Phase 2 trial to prospectively identify ovarian cancer patients likely to respond to rucaparib using tumor genetic analysis. *ASCO Meeting Abstracts* (2015) **33**:5508.
42. Watkins JA, Irshad S, Grigoriadis A, Tutt AN. Genomic scars as biomarkers of homologous recombination deficiency and drug response in breast and ovarian cancers. *Breast Cancer Res* (2014) **16**:211. doi:10.1186/bcr3670
43. Michels J, Vitale I, Saparbaev M, Castedo M, Kroemer G. Predictive biomarkers for cancer therapy with PARP inhibitors. *Oncogene* (2014) **33**:3894–907. doi:10.1038/onc.2013.352

Conflict of Interest Statement: The authors declare that the research was conducted in the absence of any commercial or financial relationships that could be construed as a potential conflict of interest.

Advantages of publishing in Frontiers

OPEN ACCESS
Articles are free to read, for greatest visibility

COLLABORATIVE PEER-REVIEW
Designed to be rigorous – yet also collaborative, fair and constructive

FAST PUBLICATION
Average 85 days from submission to publication (across all journals)

COPYRIGHT TO AUTHORS
No limit to article distribution and re-use

TRANSPARENT
Editors and reviewers acknowledged by name on published articles

SUPPORT
By our Swiss-based editorial team

IMPACT METRICS
Advanced metrics track your article's impact

GLOBAL SPREAD
5'100'000+ monthly article views and downloads

LOOP RESEARCH NETWORK
Our network increases readership for your article

Frontiers
EPFL Innovation Park, Building I • 1015 Lausanne • Switzerland
Tel +41 21 510 17 00 • Fax +41 21 510 17 01 • info@frontiersin.org
www.frontiersin.org

Find us on